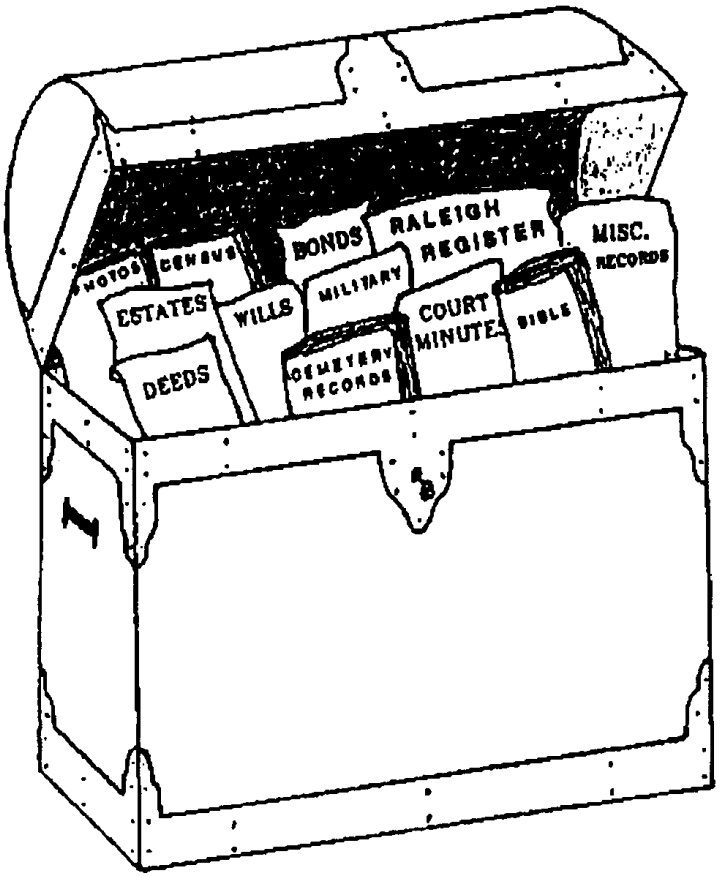
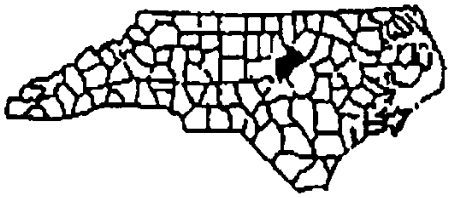
WAKE TREASURES



VOLUME 22, NUMBER 1 – WINTER/SPRING 2012

Wake County Genealogical Society



Post Office Box 17713
Raleigh, North Carolina 27619-7713

Wake County Genealogical Society, Inc. (**WCGS**) was organized in April 1982 to promote genealogical study and research, to serve as a medium of exchange of genealogical or historical information, to encourage the preservation of genealogical or historical records, to provide cultural, educational, and social opportunities involving genealogy. In 1983 **WCGS** was incorporated as a non-profit organization under the laws of the State of North Carolina.

Wake Treasures is the journal of the **WCGS** and is free to members. Semiannual issues are identified as Winter/Spring and Summer/Fall. Past issues of *Wake Treasures* are sold in volume sets. An order form is available on our website or can be requested via postal mail.

We endeavor to regularly publish primary source documents with historical or genealogical significance for Wake County, North Carolina. We will also publish primary source documents from related counties if there is no genealogical or historical society serving that county. We welcome articles about methodology and research experience as well as articles portraying Wake County residents, places, and events of the past. We seek a balance of time periods and hope to address the needs of both new and experienced genealogists.

Proposals and submissions may be sent by email or postal mail. References used to compile an article must be included. Depending on the nature of a submission, minor editing may be applied, but no substantive changes will be made. Errors in original documents that are transcribed should not be corrected, but notations may be made if they are clearly indicated.

WCGS makes every effort to present authentic original material. ***The Wake County Genealogical Society, Inc. and/or the editors of Wake Treasures cannot be held responsible for the accuracy or the publishing rights of the material furnished by contributors. This is the sole responsibility of the contributor.*** All material is published with the permission of the contributor. Documented content corrections that are submitted to the Editor will appear in a later issue. Permission to reproduce or quote from an article published in any issue of Wake Treasures must be obtained in writing from the author or authors. Write to the author in care of WCGS.

Journal Committee
Managing Editor – Diane Richard
Final Journal Compiling – Hope Blackford

Abstractors/Transcribers	**Proofreaders**	**Acquire Images**
Marie Cooke	Gordon Castleberry	Sig Johnson
Mabel Dillard	Ken Coit	Diane Richard
Elaine Falt	Jennie Gunther	
Jenni Gunther	Margot Knepp	**Regular Contributor** – Debra Blake, (NCSA)
Carl Oehmann	Carl Oehmann	
Jenwyl Pitt	Jocelyn Powell	**Cover Design** – Laura J. Alley
Sarah Sheffield	Gordon Woodard	

Postal Mail: All correspondence should be sent to **WCGS**, PO Box 17713, Raleigh, NC 27619-7713.
Online: Send email to <wakecogen@gmail.com>. You can subscribe to our society mail list from our web site. Find us on the web at <http://www.rootsweb.com/~ncwcgs/>.

Change of Address: Please notify **WCGS** of any change of address (postal or e-mail) as soon as it is known so that **WCGS** communications will reach you in a timely manner.

Styles Used in Abstracts and Transcriptions: In an attempt to provide consistency throughout Wake Treasures, the Journal Committee has adopted the following styles to be used in all abstracts or transcriptions.

- Spelling – Retained as found in the original document.
- Surnames – Capitalized and bold, even in word-for-word transcriptions.
- ? following a word – Letters difficult to read, but it looks like (DUW ?) or there is a second possibility (PANN/PAW ?).
- ? following a letter in a word – Uncertain of the preceding letter (MU?RRY).
- … – Words, phrases or sentences are omitted from the original.
- Word – Word, phrase or sentence marked through in original document.
- Tho_as or Tho__s – Letter or letters illegible or missing.
- _____ – Word illegible or missing.
- [Anything in brackets] – Comment from abstractor or transcriber.

Other Notations:

- NC Archives – The short form for the Reference Unit of the Division of Archives and History, North Carolina Department of Cultural Resources.
- CR.099.000/AR 6.0/etc. – The call or stack numbers used by the NC Archives to organize the storage of records.

Print – ISSN 1055-7857
Electronic – ISSN 1941-3874
CD – ISSN 1941-3866

Copyright© 2012, All Rights Reserved, Wake County Genealogical Society, Inc.

WAKE TREASURES

Journal of the Wake County Genealogical Society

TABLE OF CONTENTS

Introduction **1**
By Diane L Richard, Editor *1*

Records Related to the War of 1812 at the North Carolina State Archives **2**
By Debbi Blake, North Carolina State Archives *2*

Newspaper Ad – Land for Public Sale by John Robertson **3**
Transcribed by Hope Blackford *3*

Finding War of 1812 Service Records, Part 1 ..... **4**
By Ann Myhre *4*

The Life of Ruffin Upchurch, Veteran of the War of 1812 ..... **7**
By Robert Phillip Upchurch *7*

Wake County Deed Book R – Pages 311-320 ..... **8**
Abstracted by Elaine Falt *8*

Newspaper Item – Wyatt Perry Gets 30 Years **11**
Transcribed by Hope Blackford *11*

A Civil War Love Story **12**
By Robert Phillip Upchurch and Gettis Bradley Upchurch *12*

Newspaper Item – Journeymen Taylors Wanted James Pitt **14**

Great-Grandfather Was A Civil War Dissident **15**
By Margaret Louise Harris *15*

Newspaper Item –
Zachariah Reach Searching for Runaway Apprentice Timothy Reach **18**

Union Draft Registration Records, 1863 ..... **19**
By Deb Cyprych *19*

Wake County Jurors Lists **23**
Abstracted by Jenwyl Pitt, Jo Adams, Katherine Devore *23*
Introduction & Images by Diane L Richard *23*

Newspaper Item – Land for Sale for Ewell Watts Estate 28

Bible Records from Scanned Newsletters 29
Bible Records – Allen, Banks, Baucom, Fort, and Johns 29
Submitted by Ed. Crow Allen 29
Bible Records – Allen and Ferguson 31
Submitted by William Gaston Allen 31
Bible Records – A. W. Betts 32
Submitted by Wayland Jones, Jr. 32
Bible Records - Bondurant and Greer 32
Submitted by Dorothy E. Greer 32
Bible Records – Joseph Britt of Wake County 33
Submitted by Horace T. Britt 33
Bible Records - William Earl Buffaloe 34
Submitted by Mrs. Mary Kaye Buffaloe Whaley (R. L.) 34
Bible Records – Levi Combs and Cynthia Burroughs 35
Submitted by Kay Whaley 35
Bible Records – J. T. Edwards and Mary E. Finch Edwards 35
Submitted by Mrs. Reuben Edwards 35
Bible Records – James Ferrell 36
Submitted by Mrs. Blanche Keith 36
Bible Records – John Walter Myatt 37
Submitted by Mrs. Pearl Myatt Hood (H. C.) 37
Bible Records – W. A. Myatt 37
Submitted by Mrs. Pearl Hood Myatt (H. C.) 37
Bible Records –Renn, Scarlett, Waite 38
[name of submitter not indicated] 38
Bible Records – William H. Shearon 39
Submitted by Mrs. Lucille Shearon Stevens (Isaac) 39

Bible Records – Recent Submissions 40
Bible Records – Aycock Family 40
Submitted and transcribed by Ann Brosnahan 40
Bible Records – Jesse Broughton 41
Transcribed by Carl E. Oehmann 41
Bible Records – Prince Family 44
Submitted by Sue Harvey 44
Transcribed by Diane L Richard 44

An Upchurch Bible Leads to a Narrative 45
By Robert Phillip Upchurch 45
Bible Records – William W. Upchurch Family 46
Submitted by Robert Phillip Upchurch 46

Wake County Records of Slaves and Free Negroes, 1788-1829 47
Abstracted by Diane L Richard, John Marcom, Joy Heitmann, Stephen Terry 47
Introduction & Images by Diane L Richard 47

Wake County Insolvent Debtors 57
Abstracted by Hope Blackford 57
Introduction by Diane L Richard 57

Newspaper Ad – Duffy vs. Johns 77

Wake County Will Book 17 Index **78**
Abstracted by Nancy Moore and Jenwyl Pitt *78*

Wake County Will Book 18 Index **78**
Transcribed by Jenwyl Pitt *78*

Wake County Will Book 19 Index **81**
Transcribed by Jenwyl Pitt *81*

Wake County Will Book 20 Index **84**
Transcribed by Jenwyl Pitt *84*

Newspaper Item - Orange Page Hung by Law on 3 Aug 1894 ..... **87**
Transcribed by Hope Blackford *87*

A List of Emigrant Ministers to America, 1690-1811 by Gerald Fothergill **88**
Downloaded and Formatted by Hope Blackford *88*
Introduction 88
The List 94

Index **97**

INTRODUCTION

By Diane L Richard, Editor

Welcome to the first edition of the *Wake Treasures* of the 2011-2012 membership year.

We are excited to continue to bring to you wonderful data and resource material to assist researchers with their Wake County related genealogical research. We are proud to tell you that in the capable hands of Hope Blackford as editor, Wake Treasures earned an award from the North Carolina Genealogical Society for excellence! We can now proudly say that WCGS produces an award-winning journal!

As published in the January 2012 edition of the *NCGS News*...

*The **Award for Excellence in Periodical Publishing for a journal published by a local North Carolina genealogical society** was presented to Hope Blackford, editor of* Wake Treasures*, published by the Wake County Genealogical Society. Accepting the award were society representatives Diane Richard, president, and June Lioret. Two times each year since 2005, Hope Blackford, who is soon to retire as journal editor, has created issue after issue of a journal that is full of names, history, and useful information relating to Wake County genealogy. This journal is chock full of abstracts, articles, case studies, a variety of genealogical tidbits, and much more. The journal is very well documented with sources for each and every article and abstract and is every name indexed.* Wake Treasures *is available also as an electronic version, accessible as a WCGS member benefit.*

2011 NCGS Awards Winners
back row, l–r: Helen Leverton, Dr. Williams, Marie Roth, June Lioret
front row, l–r: Sharon Gable, Diane Richard, Laura Edwards

This excellence was not possible without the stewardship of Hope and the many volunteers (please see the front material) who provide content, abstract records and proofread material.

With this edition of the journal, you will find some focus on the records of the War of 1812 (200th anniversary) and the Civil War (continued celebration of its Sesquicentennial) along with some reprinted bible records supplemented with some new additions. Additionally, there are some other records in the process of being transcribed for the next edition–medical records & other bound volumes (from a collection at UNC-CH), a 1792 petition (NC Archives), etc.

We can always use some help–whether it's abstracting/transcribing or proofing records already collected or you providing your assistance "on the road." **If you go to any repository and it has manuscripts (or any form of original document) with a Wake County (NC) connection – please copy, photograph, scan, etc** and send to Diane L Richard, dianelrichard@mosaicrpm.com so that it maybe transcribed or abstracted and published in a future issue of the journal – not all the "puzzle pieces" of Wake County ancestral research are found in Wake county or even NC!

As always, thanks for your continued support of WCGS and its publications.

Diane

P.S. Part way through this edition of the journal, we made a decision, that since the journal is fully-named index and published in a searchable .pdf format, that the "need" for using ALL CAPS and **bold** for surnames does not have the relevance it once did. Rather than put the time into re-working those pieces to remove those style elements, you will find that this edition of the journal reflects both the old & new editorial styles. The next edition, in its entirety, will be in the "new" style.

RECORDS RELATED TO THE WAR OF 1812 AT THE NORTH CAROLINA STATE ARCHIVES

By Debbi Blake, North Carolina State Archives

North Carolina's participation in the War of 1812 was not extensive. While militia brigades organized and waited to be called to active service, most never were. North Carolina had six militia divisions that totaled about 50,000 men. President James Madison asked the state for 7,500 volunteers. Once in federal service, under a regular army officer, they were known as the detached militia. Since they were not immediately needed, men waited for the call to active service. This came in 1812 when they occupied two forts on the coast while awaiting the regular army that would garrison them. Several eastern militia companies were dispatched to Ocracoke for a brief time in the summer of 1813 when there was fear of an invasion by the British. About 7,000 men were called out and ordered to rendezvous at Wadesboro in 1815, but news of General Andrew Jackson's victory at New Orleans caused them to disperse and return home. While the above was the extent of the state's organized involvement in the war, some men chose to join the regular army or navy. Additionally, North Carolina gave more than its fair share of heroes to this three-year war with the actions of Dolley Madison, Otway Burns, Capt. Johnston Blakeley, Gen. Andrew Jackson, and Benjamin Forsyth.

In December 1813 the state was concerned that the long period of relative inactivity would affect the militia's morale and tried to begin the process of paying troops. A board was set up to handle this, as well as to hear claims by individuals that they had given to the war effort. The auditors on the board created a list of claimants and the amount due them, and the governor issued a certificate payable by the state treasurer. The list was turned over to the federal government for reimbursement.

Most of the records at the North Carolina State Archives deal with the militia called up in the summer of 1813 and only as relates to their presence at musters and their pay. The North Carolina State Archives does not have service records, which reside at the National Archives and Records Administration (NARA) in Washington, D.C. Available for researchers in both the State Archives and the Government and Heritage Library (GHL also known as Genealogical Branch of the State Library of North Carolina) are microfilm copies of the index to the service records. The GHL also has an index to pension records. The records housed at the Archives deal only with the above-mentioned 1813 volunteers and the fifteen companies of men who mustered at Wadesboro. Whenever the militia was mustered, a roll was to be created and certified for pay purposes by a regular army officer or a federal inspector. There are six volumes of muster rolls: five for the 1813 muster and one for the Wadesboro muster in 1815. The records related to all other soldiers are at the National Archives. The records in the State Archives provide name, rank, commanding officer, beginning and ending service dates, and distance traveled. In 1851 the adjutant general's office published a volume entitled *Muster Rolls of the Soldiers of the War of 1812: Detached from the Militia of North Carolina in 1812 and 1814*. The volume contains many errors in transcription. Archives personnel have created an index to the muster rolls entitled, *Index to Manuscript Muster Rolls, War of 1812*. Both volumes are available in the Search Room.

The North Carolina State Archives also has eleven account books in which soldiers are listed along with rank, term of service, pay rate, daily rations and their prices, forage rate, servant hire and daily rations, and an overall total amount due. These are arranged by company and often indicate the county.

Among the Archives' holdings are Treasurer's and Comptroller's military records that contain pay vouchers. These vouchers are similar to those issued during the Revolutionary War. Claims for reimbursement were submitted to the auditors, and the governor issued a voucher. When the vouchers were presented for payment they were cancelled by punching a hole in them, many times right through the claimant's name. The vouchers are alphabetically arranged. There are approximately 5,000 of them for the payees of 1813.

Pay and receipt rolls, just as their name implies, were created for pay purposes and are found in the Military Collection. The 77 boxed, paper volumes

that survive are records of the actual payment of the vouchers once they were submitted. The records include name, rank, service term, pay rate, rations and price, and the total. Since some of these are receipts, they often include signatures or marks of the recipient or his legal representative. If the receipt was witnessed, it will include the signature of the witness as well.

While there are additional materials related to the War of 1812 in the State Archives, the ones mentioned above are those that are most useful to genealogists. Other records, such as the Governor's Papers and the General Assembly records, have information about the state's involvement in the war. Most of these records do not mention individual names of soldiers, with the exception of those of officers. Additional material can also be found in the Private Collections. Records here may include muster rolls, letters, various rosters, and speeches.

NEWSPAPER AD – LAND FOR PUBLIC SALE BY JOHN ROBERTSON

Transcribed by Hope Blackford

Source: *Raleigh Register, and North-Carolina Gazette*, (Raleigh, NC), Tuesday, October 31, 1826; Issue 308; col C

Land at Public Sale.

The Subscriber intending to remove to the western country, will offer at public sale, on the premises, on Tuesday the 31st inst. The Plantation whereon he now resides, in Wake county, 12 miles east of Raleigh, and immediately on the road leading to Tarborough, containing 808 acres. It is a handsome and healthy situation, with two commodious Dwelling Houses, good Kitchen, Barn, Cribs, and all necessary out houses, an overshot Grist Mill and Cotton Gin, and an excellent Apple Orchard, and a number of first rate springs. This tract lies in the fork of **MARK**'s creek, and is as good lane as the creek affords. It is as good a stand for a public house and store as any on the road. There is cleared land and sufficient to work 8 or 10 hands to advantage.

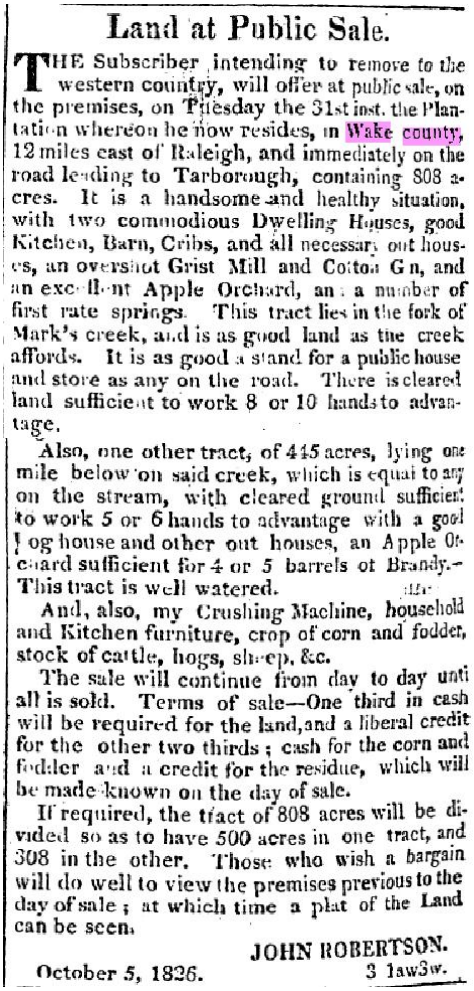
Also, one other tract, of 445 acres, lying one mile below on said creek, which is equal to any on the stream, with cleared ground sufficient to work 5 or 6 hands to advantage with a good log house and other out houses, an Apple Orchard sufficient for 4 or 5 barrels of Brandy. This is well watered. And, also, my Crushing Machine, household and Kitchen furniture, crop of corn and fodder, stock of cattle, hogs, sheet, &c.

The sale will continue from day to day until all is sold. Terms of sale—One third in cash will be required for the land, and a liberal credit for the other two thirds; cash for the corn and fodder and a credit for the residue, which will be made known on the day of sale.

If required, the tract of 808 acres will be divided so as to have 500 acres in one tract, and 308 in the other. Those who wish to bargain will do well to view the premises previous to the day of sale; at which time a plat of the Land can be seen.

JOHN **ROBERTSON**.

October 5, 1826.



Land at Public Sale.

THE Subscriber intending to remove to the western country, will offer at public sale, on the premises, on Tuesday the 31st inst. the Plantation whereon he now resides, in Wake county, 12 miles east of Raleigh, and immediately on the road leading to Tarborough, containing 808 acres. It is a handsome and healthy situation, with two commodious Dwelling Houses, good Kitchen, Barn, Cribs, and all necessary out houses, an overshot Grist Mill and Cotton Gin, and an excellent Apple Orchard, and a number of first rate springs. This tract lies in the fork of Mark's creek, and is as good land as the creek affords. It is as good a stand for a public house and store as any on the road. There is cleared land sufficient to work 8 or 10 hands to advantage.

Also, one other tract, of 445 acres, lying one mile below on said creek, which is equal to any on the stream, with cleared ground sufficient to work 5 or 6 hands to advantage with a good log house and other out houses, an Apple Orchard sufficient for 4 or 5 barrels of Brandy.—This tract is well watered.

And, also, my Crushing Machine, household and Kitchen furniture, crop of corn and fodder, stock of cattle, hogs, sheep, &c.

The sale will continue from day to day until all is sold. Terms of sale—One third in cash will be required for the land, and a liberal credit for the other two thirds; cash for the corn and fodder and a credit for the residue, which will be made known on the day of sale.

If required, the tract of 808 acres will be divided so as to have 500 acres in one tract, and 308 in the other. Those who wish a bargain will do well to view the premises previous to the day of sale; at which time a plat of the Land can be seen.

JOHN ROBERTSON.

October 5, 1826. 3 law3w.

FINDING WAR OF 1812 SERVICE RECORDS, PART 1

By Ann Myhre

If you had ancestors who were of the right age and in the right place to have served, have you found their service records? You may find that the records are not as easy to locate as records from other wars. For example, Fold3 (formerly Footnote) focuses on military records, but it currently has 1812 records only for surnames beginning with A and B for each state.

How long did the war last? Congress declared war 18 June 1812, but some companies were raised earlier in preparation for war. The war officially ended in February 1815, when the U.S. signed the Treaty of Ghent. Unlike wars of the 20th Century, many soldiers signed up for a one-year term. They might go out for a few months, return to plant and tend crops, and be called for further service to continue for the rest of their year. Others served six months, and some were known as sixty-day men. How do we locate their records?

This is a multi-step process. The steps include checking an index of names of those who served, ordering compiled military service records (CMSRs), and searching for bounty lands and/or pensions for soldiers and/or their spouses. National Archives and Records Administration (NARA) has most of the records, but some are more readily available elsewhere. These records may be found various places and, because 2012 is the bicentennial of the war, more records will be added in the coming months.

Index of War of 1812 Service Records

An index of records for the 600,000+ records is available on 234 rolls of microfilm, but it is much easier to use Ancestry.com. Here is the path: Home > Search > Military Records > Other Conflicts > War of 1812 Service Records (found under More Help on the lower right side of the screen). When you enter the name, add the state where he lived when he mustered into service to reduce the number of hits.

If the soldier served in multiple regiments, there will be a record for service in each. This is only an index, but it will provide rank when mustered in and when mustered out, unit of service, and the microfilm location of records. Note that lists of soldiers may also be found compiled by company or state in published lists, in books or journals and on the internet. Participation in this war varied. Relatively few served from North Carolina, whereas Tennessee earned its nickname as the Volunteer State because so many served.

For purposes of illustration, we will look at two of my ancestors, James McEwen and Joel Region/Regen, who served from Williamson County, Tennessee. If we search Ancestry.com for James McEwen as described above, including Tennessee in the search, we have four results:

NAME	COMPANY	RANK – INDUCTION	RANK – DISCHARGE
James McEwen	Capt. Mason's Co Cavalry, TN Militia	Private	Private
James McEwen	2 Reg't (Benton's) TN Volunteers	Captain	Captain
James McEwen	2 Reg't (Cocke's) W TN Militia	Sergeant	Sergeant
James McEwen	2 Reg't (Pillow's) W TN Volunteers	Major	Major

How do we determine which one is "my" James McEwen, son of David? All four of the units listed included men from Williamson County, so that does not help. The Tennessee State Library and Archives (http://www.tn.gov/tsla/history/military/1812reg.htm) provides brief regimental histories that include captains of companies and periods served. From family records, I knew that the second and fourth on the list referred to my ancestor. Private James served at Talladega with Captain James; he was the son of William McEwen, David's older brother. Sergeant James served from November 1814 until May 1815 and was at the Battle of New Orleans. He was the son of William's twin brother James, so he was another first cousin. The service records for Major James show that he was promoted from Captain by order of General Andrew Jackson.

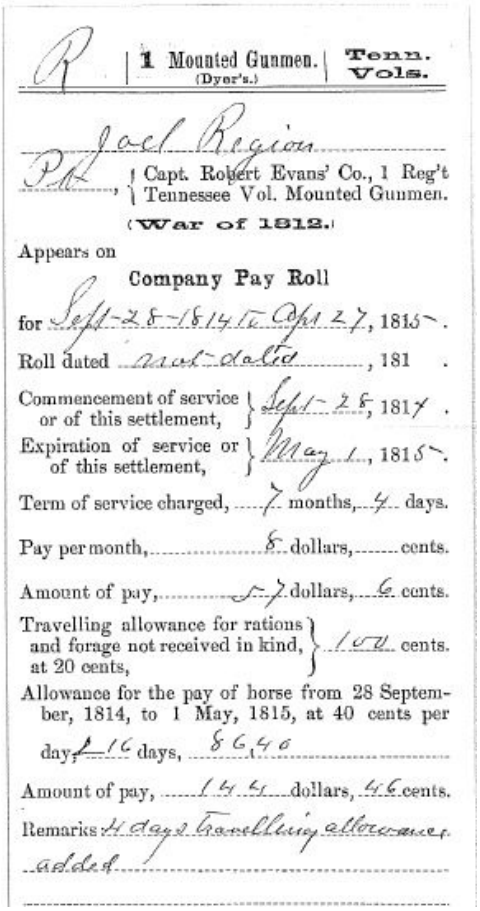
To find Joel Region, I used “Exact Match” and “Tennessee” and found two records:

NAME	COMPANY	RANK – INDUCTION	RANK – DISCHARGE
Joel Region	1 Reg’t Mounted Gunmen (Dyer’s) TN Volunteers	Private	Private
Joel Region	2 Reg’t (Pillow’s) W. Tennessee Volunteers	Private	Private

These records are in reverse chronological order. Again, using the regimental records, Joel served under Col. Pillow at Talladega and under Col. Dyer at the night battle of New Orleans.

The information given above is sufficient to order a soldier’s compiled military service record from NARA.

There are other sources for this index, but they are more difficult to access. The Internet Archive (www.archive.org) offers the whole file as a download. FamilySearch (www.familysearch.org) offers an index also. However, neither site is as easy to access as Ancestry.



R | 1 Mounted Gunmen. (Dyer's.) | Tenn. Vols.

Joel Region

Pvt., { Capt. Robert Evans' Co., 1 Reg't Tennessee Vol. Mounted Gunmen.

(War of 1812.)

Appears on

Company Pay Roll

for Sept 28 1814 to Apl 27, 1815.

Roll dated not dated, 181 .

Commencement of service or of this settlement, { Sept 28, 181 .

Expiration of service or of this settlement, { May 1, 1815.

Term of service charged, 7 months, 4 days.

Pay per month, 8 dollars, cents.

Amount of pay, 57 dollars, 6 cents.

Travelling allowance for rations and forage not received in kind, at 20 cents, { 10 cents.

Allowance for the pay of horse from 28 September, 1814, to 1 May, 1815, at 40 cents per day, 216 days, 86 40

Amount of pay, 144 dollars, 46 cents.

Remarks: 4 days travelling allowance added

Company Payroll
Capt R Evans Co

Compiled Military Service Records (CMSRs)

Over a century ago, cards for each soldier were created from muster rolls, pay rolls, dates of enlistment and release, hospital rolls, information about capture and release, death records, officers’ requests for reimbursement for baggage, forage for horses, and payment for “private servants.” These cards have been microfilmed and are available at NARA (www.archives.gov). There are two ways to obtain records from NARA: 1) Order online or download form NATF 86, print it, fill it in by hand, and mail with a check; 2) The easier way is to create an account with a login and a password. This allows you to order online by credit card; this shortens waiting time. You also have the option of ordering a paper copy or CD/DVD. The DVD report comes as a single PDF file. You may print it or use single parts of the file for your records. The URL to request copies of “Older (pre-WWI) Military Service Records” is: http://www.archives.gov/veterans/military-service-records/pre-ww-1-records.html. You will be able to print the necessary form or order online from this link.

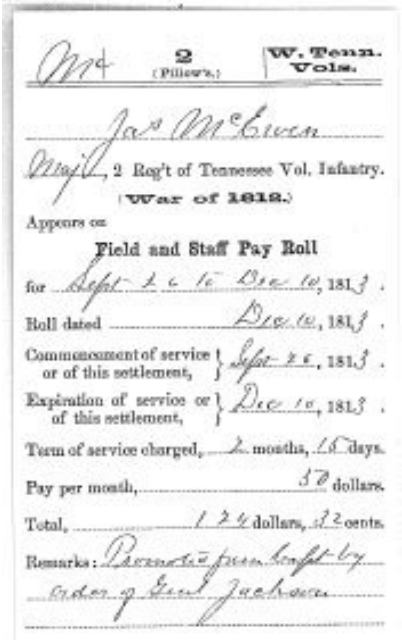
The minimum information required to obtain the CMSR should include**:** Veteran’s name, State from which he served, War in which he served or Dates between which he served, and for the War of 1812, whether he was a Volunteer or Regular. The cost is $25 per form.

The first card in the CMSR was for the use of the people compiling the records. It shows the soldier’s name and the unit in which he served including company and regiment. Then there is a list of several numbers. Don’t worry about them.

Officer’s CMSRs contain more records. For example, James McEwen’s files included his payroll records, plus his handwritten records for rations and for baggage allotment and receipts for payments for these. It is interesting to note that a captain was paid for 400 pounds of baggage each way and a major was entitled to 500 pounds. However, it should also be noted that James did not receive payment for his baggage on the trip to Talladega until January 1817. Payment for his ser-

vice as major also included his subsistence, pay for his "private servant," and forage for his horse.

Two records shown here for Major McEwen's are 1) his Field and Staff Payroll card and 2) his pay for his services, those of his private servant, their subsistence, and forage for his horse.



2 (Pillow's) W. Tenn. Vols.

Jas McEwen

Majr, 2 Reg't of Tennessee Vol. Infantry.

(War of 1812.)

Appears on

Field and Staff Pay Roll

for Sept 26 to Dec 10, 1813.

Roll dated Dec 10, 1813.

Commencement of service or of this settlement, Sept 26, 1813.

Expiration of service or of this settlement, Dec 10, 1813.

Term of service charged, 2 months, 15 days.

Pay per month, 30 dollars.

Total, 124 dollars, 32 cents.

Remarks: Recruiting service by order of Genl Jackson

Field and Staff Payroll Card

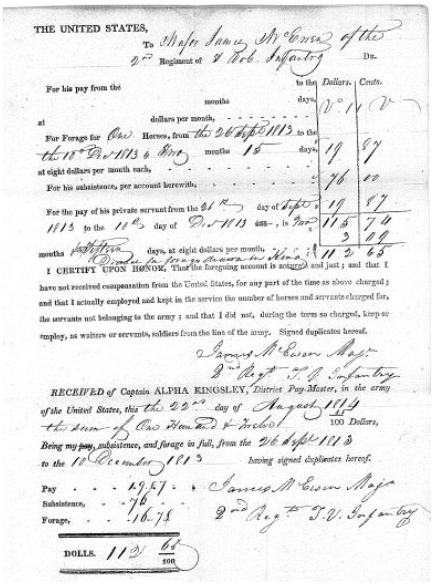
CMSRs for privates are generally less complicated. Joel Region's first payroll record under Col. Pillow shows that he was paid $25.95 for three months, including 15 days of travel, and that his unit marched 232 miles. Joel's second service under Col. Dyer in the 1st Mounted Gun-men Tennessee Volunteers contained three cards: two muster rolls and a company pay roll. The company pay roll includes his term of service (seven months and four days [~214 days], for which he was paid $57.06, or $8.00/month; his traveling allowance for rations and forage not received in kind, 100 cents; and allowance for the pay of his horse at 40 cents per day, $86.40). Note that Joel received more for his horse than pay for his service!

A careful reading of the CMSRs for the two men generated several thoughts:

1. Why did Captain James McEwen get paid for his baggage only one way? The regiment went to Natchez by boat, so their luggage went with them.
2. Why did Captain McEwen have to subtract a week's rations? Perhaps he went home during that week; there is no way to know.
3. Was the "private servant" listed on James's pay records a slave? When James died in 1821, he owned two male slaves who would have been old enough to serve with him.
4. The difference in pay between a private ($8/mo) and a captain ($30/mo) or a major ($40/mo) was surprising. They all put their lives on the line in battle.

Neither James McEwen nor Joel Region lived long enough to receive bounty land or a pension. James died in 1821, but his children's guardians never tried to collect anything on their behalf. Joel died in 1841 or 1842, depending on the record. He and his wife, Luretta Bateman Region/Regen, had seven children; the eldest son moved to Texas about the time Joel died. Luretta applied for, and received, both a land grant in 1851 and a pension in 1881. Where are the records? The short answer is that they are at NARA; however, records for bounty lands and pension records have been combined.

More about those records in the next issue.



THE UNITED STATES,

To Major James McEwen of the

2nd Regiment of U.S. Infantry Dr.

		Dollars.	Cents.
For his pay from the ____ to the ____	months ____ days,		
at ____ dollars per month,			
For Forage for One Horses, from the 26th Sept. 1813 to the			
the 10th Dec. 1813 & Nov.	months 15 days,	19	87
at eight dollars per month each,		76	10
For his subsistence, per account herewith,		19	87
For the pay of his private servant from the 21st day of Sept.		11	76
1813 to the 10th day of Dec. 1813 inc., is		3	09
months [illegible] days, at eight dollars per month,		11	65

I CERTIFY UPON HONOR, That the foregoing account is accurate and just; and that I have not received compensation from the United States, for any part of the time as above charged; and that I actually employed and kept in the service the number of horses and servants charged for, the servants not belonging to the army; and that I did not, during the term so charged, keep or employ, as waiters or servants, soldiers from the line of the army. Signed duplicates hereof.

James McEwen Majr

2nd Regt U.S. Infantry

RECEIVED of Captain ALPHA KINGSLEY, *District Pay-Master, in the army of the United States, this the* 22nd *day of* August 1814

the sum of One Hundred & Twelve 65/100 *Dollars,*

Being my pay, subsistence, and forage in full, from the 26th Sept. 1813 *to the* 10th December 1813 *having signed duplicates hereof.*

Pay	19.87
Subsistence,	76
Forage,	16.78

James McEwen Majr

2nd Regt U.S. Infantry

DOLLS. 112 65/100

Total Pay and Receipt

THE LIFE OF RUFFIN UPCHURCH, VETERAN OF THE WAR OF 1812

By Robert Phillip Upchurch

In 2012 it is reasonable to reach back two hundred years to see what we can learn of our heritage growing out of the records of our countrymen who served in the War of 1812. One report holds that six Upchurches served from North Carolina. Here we tell the story of Ruffin Upchurch, 1787-1866, who spent his adult life near the Wake/Chatham County line. As with most veterans of the War of 1812, the life story of Ruffin Upchurch is of greater interest to us than what he actually did in the War.

Ruffin was actually living just across the line in Chatham County, NC when he was drafted into service on 1 September 1814 for six months, of which he served five. He was a Private in the Company of Capt. John Green in the 1st North Carolina Regiment, Colonel McDonnal commanding. He was discharged in Portsmouth, Virginia on 8 February 1815. Ruffin died at home on 14 March 1866 in western Wake County, leaving his last wife, nee: Martha Goodwin a widow. On 20 May 1878 she began her plea for a pension based on the war service of her late husband. It would appear that Ruffin engaged in no battles and it is likely he experienced the "hurry up and wait" and other mundane daily activities that seem senseless to the men in the ranks but which, supposedly, meld the troops into cohesive fighting units.

So we are led to make a few observations about Ruffin, his family, and his times and to reflect on what we learn about our heritage in the process.

In her application Martha stated that she and Ruffin lived first in Chatham County for 15 years and then in Wake County for 25 years. Here lies a hint about one aspect of a heritage in Wake. It is a fact that western Wake and eastern Chatham formed a community. If one has a heritage in western Wake, it is most likely some of the heritage will also be found in eastern Chatham. Certainly this is true with the Upchurch family. About 1802 the Upchurch brothers Moses (Ruffin's father) and Nathan (my ancestor) arrived in the area with Moses settling just across the line in Chatham and Nathan just inside Wake at Green Level.

It is of passing interest that just as Ruffin served in the War of 1812, his father Moses was a veteran of the Revolution, and, not surprisingly, at least two sons of Ruffin, Thomas Upchurch, 1834-1863, and James Wesley Upchurch, 1839-?, served the Confederate States of America.

The lore of our family on the Wake/Chatham border, in an effort to shock, often brings forth the claim that Ruffin had 22 children by his several wives. The full story of his wives and of his many children is beyond this telling. We can report that many of the 22 children have been identified. We have been aided in this search by census and other records and by his will and by a court directed search for all of his legal heirs. Suffice it to say that his descendants have been much in evidence on the Wake/Chatham border and near-by communities over the last two centuries.

Dilly Kelly, nee: Adelia Jane Upchurch, 1893-1985, of western Wake was the most fascinating person a family historian could ever hope to meet. Her grandfather, Isham Sims Upchurch, was a nephew of Ruffin. She had a superb memory in which there resided huge amounts of family information. She was the epitome of southern charm as she entertained at table. She took me under her wing on my several visits to the area. On one field trip she pointed out that Ruffin lived just south of Olive Chapel Church and that his oldest son John Upchurch was buried just south of the church on the east side of the road. We believe that it was this selfsame John who, after the Civil War, operated a store in the historic and sometimes notorious building called New Ruin Tavern. This area was indeed Ruffin's "briar patch" as we southerners are wont to say. Many of his descendants are buried in the Olive Chapel Church Cemetery.

One of the unfinished stories about Ruffin concerns the prospect that early in his married life he may have produced a son Henderson Upchurch who migrated to Texas in the 1880s while Texas was an independent Republic.

And so we close this epistle having barely scratched the surface in reporting on Ruffin Upchurch, erstwhile soldier of the War of 1812, and his life experiences. A study of Ruffin tells us much about our heritage in Wake County, North Carolina.

WAKE COUNTY DEED BOOK R – PAGES 311-320

Abstracted by Elaine Falt

Page 311
Indenture between Maylon Thompson and John Rigsbey both of Wake County North Carolina made on 4 January 1803 in consideration of the sum of 37 pounds 10 shillings … paid … for a certain tract of land … in Wake County on the Waters of New Hope beginning at a black oak [on] Herrings Creek thence up the various courses of said Creek to a white oak Jacob Maytons and said Rigbys former corner thence with Jacob Maytons new chopt [chopped] line North East to a post oak thence West with Leonard Thompsons line 86 poles to post oak thence South to the first station containing 75 acres … more or less. Signed, sealed, and delivered in the presence of Joseph Sears, Jurat, and Leonard (X) Thompson (his mark) Wake County. Signed by Maylon Thompson. [During] February sessions 1803 the within deed was in open court proved by the oath of Joseph Sears.

Page 311
Indenture between Timothy Morgan of the County of Northampton, State of North Carolina of the one part

Page 312
and Isham Patterson of Wake County, North Carolina on 24 March 1802 in consideration of the sum of 120 pounds Virginia money* … for 320 acres more or less being the plantation whereon the said Isham Patterson now lives beginning at a small hickory bush on Willegoes [?] line South a new chopt line corners at a dead pine upon the Lick Branch thence East along the said line to a post oak on Rollinges Branch thence No. along the said line to a pine thence West along the said Willegoes line to the first station which said land will more fully appear in a deed from Earl Granville to Isham Patterson bearing the date 24 March 1802 [sic;?] and by conveyance since become vested to the said Isham Patterson Witnessed by Wm Maddrey, Jesse Smith, Mary (X) Morgan (her mark), Lucy (X) Morgan (her mark), Elias (X) Morgan (his mark) Jurat Wake County. Signed by Isham Patterson. [During] February sessions 1803 the within deed was in open Court duly proved by the oath of Elias Morgan a subscribing witness.

***Abstractor's Note:** Although the entry first states "Timothy Morgan to Isham Patterson", the document indicates that Isham Patterson is selling the land to Timothy Morgan.

Page 312
Indenture between William Fowler and John Fowler (both of) Wake County, North Carolina made on 23 January 1802 … for and in consideration of the sum of 50 pounds … confirm unto the said John Fowler a certain tract or parcel of land …

Page 313
lying and being in the County of Wake and on the left side of Little River Beginning at a maple in said river thence West to a dogwood (in) John Penys [?] line, thence South along said line on a post oak on the Sedercock [?]branch thence down said branch to the said river thence to the first station containing 50 acres more or less being part of a tract of land that did belong to John Walker … Witnessed by William Fowler and Josiah Massey Wake County. Signed by William Fowler. [During] February sessions 1803 the within deed was in open court duly acknowledged and ordered to be registered.

Page 313
Know all men by these presents that William F. Booker of the County of Wilkes and the State of Georg[i]a do hereby nominate, constitute and appoint Robert Moore of the State of Ten[n]e[s]see my attorney for me and in my name to sell, barter or dispose of all of my lands in North Carolina and Deeds of Conveyance to give for the same when sold, bartered, or disposed of which said actings and doings of my said attorney I do hereby agree to warrant and forever defend from me, my heirs and assigns forever … 5 February 1803. Signed, sealed, and delivered in the presence of Chs R. Carter, Edward Moore, Saml Moore. Signed by W F Booker North Carolina - This may certify that before me Samuel Johnston Esqr one of the Judges of the Superior Court of law and Courts of Equity in and for said state on 7 April 1803 at Hillsboro

Page 314
personally came and appeared the within named Edward Moore and made oath on the Holy Evangelist of Almighty God that they saw the within named William F. Booker sign seal and deliver this power or letter of attorney to the within named Robert Moore … given under my hand … Saml Johnston SSC. E

Page 314
Indenture between William Walton and Harris Clarke both of Wake County in the State of North Carolina on 8 December 1800 … in consideration of the sum of 300 pounds North Carolina currency … paid by the said Clarke for a certain tract of land … in said county on the south side of Swift Creek and bounded as follows to wit beginning on the East side of Gaffys Swamp at a Red Oak in Thomas Waltons line near said swamp thence with said line South one hundred and sixty four poles to a black jack in Turners line thence with said line East fifty four poles to a pine on the road thence South ten poles to a black jack thence East one hundred poles to a black jack in Wades line thence with said line North seventy four poles to a small black jack in Turners other line thence with said line West 12 poles to a pine thence North 100 poles to 2 post oaks near sd Swamp and then to the beginning …The tract containing one hundred and fifty six acres … more or less. Signed, sealed, and delivered in presence of W. Rand (Jurat), Francis Young, Wake County. Signed by W. Walton. [During] February sessions 1803 the within deed was in open court duly proved by the oath of Walter Rand Esqr a subscribing witness thereto …

Page 315
Thomas Priddy to Robert Priddy both of Wake County in the State of North Carolina … know all men by these presents, that I Thomas Priddy of the County and State aforesaid, for and in consideration of the sum of 15 pounds currant [sic] money of the State in hand paid by Robert Priddy … doth absolutely deliver to the said Robert Priddy Junr, two fether [sic] beds of furniture, two cheers [sic], one loom and gear with all and every of the household and kichen [sic] furniture to me belonging … 19 February 1802. Signed, sealed, and delivered in presence of Jno Pullin and Jno Spain (Jurat) Wake County, signed by Thomas Priddy [During] February sessions 1803 the within deed was in open court duly proved by the oath of John Spain a subscribing witness thereto.

Page 315
Indenture between Williamson Richards of Franklin County in the State of North Carolina and Michael Duskins of the same State and the County of Wake, one negro boy aged about fifteen years known by the name of Bobb, for and in consideration of the sum of three hundred and sixty dollars and two thirds of a dollar to me punctually in hand paid by the said Duskins the receipt whereof the said Richards hereby acknowledge[s] … 24 February 1803. Signed, sealed, and delivered in the presence of Nathl Jones, Andrew Hartsfeld. Wake County, signed by Williamson Richards. [During] February sessions 1803 the within bill of sale was in open court duly acknowledged.

Page 316
Thomas Prid[d]y to Robert Prid[d]y (both of) Wake County state of North Carolina … for … the sum of fifteen pounds currant [sic] money of said state … doth absolutely bargain, sell and deliver unto the said Robert Priddy JNr … one sorrel mare, one cow and yearling, nineteen head of hogs and every other kind of stock to me belonging …19 February 1802. Signed, sealed and delivered in presence of Jno Pullin, Jno Spain (Jurat) Wake County. Signed by Thomas Priddy. [During] February sessions 1803 the within bill of sail [sic] was in open court duly proved by the oath of John Spain a subscribing witness thereto.

Page 316
Thomas Prid[d]y to Elizabeth Prid[d]y (both of) Wake County State of North Carolina …for and in consideration of the sum of Twenty twenty [sic] five pounds currant [sic] money hath granted, bargained and sold unto Elizabeth Prid[d]y of the County and State aforesaid one feather bead [sic] & furniture, one cow and calf & six chairs …19 February 1802. Attested [by] John Spain [and] Clary (X) Priddy (her mark) Wake County. Signed by Thomas Prid[d]y. [During] February sessions 1803 the within deed was in open court duly proved by the oath of John Spain a subscribing witness thereto.

Page 317
Indenture made 6 February 1801 by Robert Benton to Rightman Hillard both of Wake County State of North Carolina … for and in consideration of the sum of six hundred dollars … paid by the said Rightman Hillard … two tracts or parcels of land lying in Wake County one tract beginning at a Branch called the Great Branch in John Hintons line running East to a corner post oak then North to Marks Creek thence up sd creek to the mouth of the Great Branch thence up the said branch to the beginning containing by estimation forty acres be the same more or less [and] one other tract adjoining the aforesd piece of land beginning at a pine Thos Robertsons corner on Marks Creek thence by sd Robertsons line to a hickory corner thence South by said line to a black oak a corner for dividing line thence by marked trees to a black oak in Moses Bentons line thence by said line to John Hintons line then by sd line to a post oak corner and thence North by said line to a pine on Marks Creek and thence by the courses of the creek to the first station containing by estimation one hundred and seventy eight and a half acres be the same more or less making in the whole two hundred and eighteen and a half acres …

Page 218
signed, sealed, and delivered in presence of Willis Hinton, William Jones Jurat, Edmund Lane Wake County. Signed by Robert (X) Benton his mark. [During] February sessions 1803 the within deed was in open court duly proved by the oath of Wm Jones a subscribing witness thereto.

Page 318
Indenture between Thomas Busbee and Lewis Baucom (both of) Wake County and the State of North Carolina on 13 January 1803 … for and in consideration of the sum of three hundred dollars … for a certain … parcel of land … being in the county aforesaid on the banks of White Oak Creek beginning at a pine in Francis Hopsons old line a corner thence with his line West 255 poles to a pine in Peterss and Rogerses corner, thence along Yarbers[?] line South 126 poles to a spanish oak Asa Baucoms corner thence along the said line East 255 poles to a red oak in James Hintons line thence to the first station containing by estimation two hundred acres more or less it being a tract of land that was granted to James Hinton by the State of North Carolina by a grant bearing date 29 March 1780 assigned by his Excellency Richard Caswell. The said Thomas Busbee [held] the same from deed obtained from James Hinton bearing date 14 February 1786.

Page 319
Signed, sealed and delivered in presence of Asa Baucom, William Beddingsfield his) mark. Wake County Signed by Thos Busbey [During] February sessions 1803 the within deed was in open court duly acknowledged.

Page 319
Indenture between James Hartsfield and Shadrick Hunt both of Wake County North Carolina made 24 February 1803 … for … the sum of seventy five pounds currant [current] money of the state … a tract of land in the state and county aforesaid on the North side of Crabtree Creek [during] my mother[']s life time excepted on the lower end (of) said land and she is to have all privileges free from interruption below the Grand Branch including her improvements. Beginning at a white oak on bank of said Creek thence North ninety four poles to a red oak thence West two hundred and fifty four poles to a hickory in Thomas Copes line thence South one hundred and six poles to a maple and beach [beech] on said creek thence down the various courses of said creek to the first station being a tract of land granted to William Brewer by the State of North Carolina containing two hundred acres of land more or less … Signed, sealed, and delivered in the presence of Jas Kimbrough, ____Jones Wake County, signed by Jas Hartsfield. [During] February sessions 1803 the within deed was in open court duly acknowledged.

Page 320
Indenture between Joseph Thomas of Chatham County State of North Carolina and James Huckabee of Wake County State of North Carolina 20 February 1800 … for the sum of one hundred dollars lawful money of the state aforesaid … one certain tract of land lying in the County of Wake (and State) aforesd on both sides of the water of Little White Rock Creek beginning at a red oak near a road thence North thirty four poles to a pine in James Olivers line thence with said line crossing said creek East one hundred and ninety poles to a small red oak thence South one hundred and forty poles to his own line, thence with

said line North 20 poles to a white oak near the creek thence cross sd creek to the beginning tee [tree?] in the original grant … Signed … in the presence of Jesse Winbourn and James Parker Wake County. Signed by Joseph Thomas. [During] February sessions 1803 the within deed was in open court duly proved by the oath of Jesse Winbourn a subscribing witness thereto.

NEWSPAPER ITEM – WYATT PERRY GETS 30 YEARS

Transcribed by Hope Blackford

Source: Published 17 Jan 1895; Paper: *Charlotte Observer*, (via www.GenealogyBank.com)

Wyatt Perry Gets 30 Years.
Jack Wimberly's Murder Trial. George Mills, Convicted of the Murder of Iana Wimberly, Tells How Her Father Incited Him to Commit the Crime—A Most Unnatural Parent.
Special to the *Observer*.

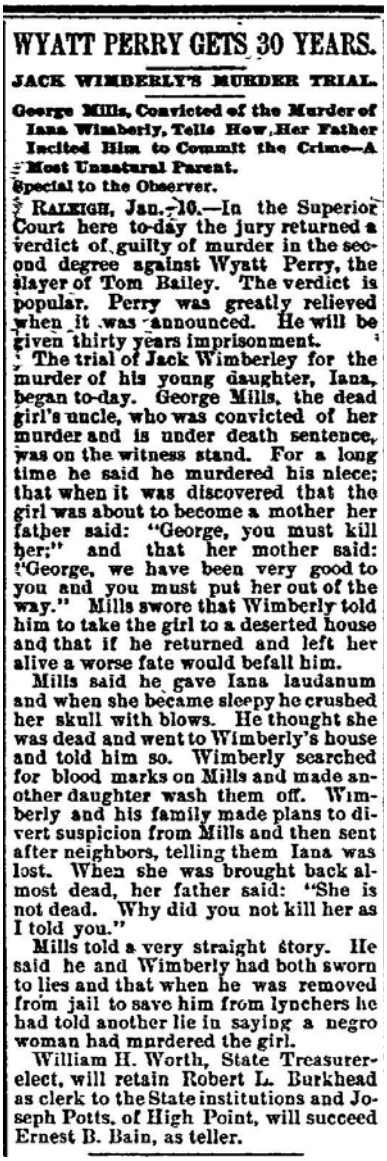
Raleigh, Jan. 16.—In the Superior Court here to-day the jury returned a verdict of guilty of murder in the second degree against Wyatt **PERRY**, the slayer of Tom **BAILEY**. The verdict is popular. **PERRY** was greatly relieved when it was announced. He will be given thirty years imprisonment.

The trial of Jack **WIMBERLEY** for the murder of his young daughter, Iana, began to-day. George **MILLS**, the dead girl's uncle, who was convicted of her murder and is under death sentence, was on the witness stand. For a long time he said he murdered his niece; that when it was discovered that the girl was about to become a mother her father said: "George, you must kill her;" and that her mother said: "George, we have been very good to you and you must put her out of the way." **MILLS** swore that **WIMBERLY** told him to take the girl to a deserted house and that if he returned and left her alive a worse fate would befall him.

MILLS said he gave Iana laudanum and when she became sleepy he crushed her skull with blows. He thought she was dead and went to **WIMBERLY**'s house and told him so. **WIMBERLY** searched for blood marks on MILLS and made another daughter wash them off. **WIMBERLY** and his family made plans to divert suspicion from **MILLS** and then sent after neighbors, telling them Iana was lost. When she was brought back almost dead, her father said: "She is not dead. Why did you not kill her as I told you."

MILLS told a very straight story. He said he and **WIMBERLY** had both sworn to lies and that when he was removed from jail to save him from lynchers he had told another lie in saying a negro woman had murdered the girl.

William H. **WORTH**, State Treasurer-elect, will retain Robert L. **BURKHEAD** as clerk to the State institutions and Joseph **POTTS**, of High Point, will succeed Ernest B. **BAIN**, as teller.



WYATT PERRY GETS 30 YEARS.

JACK WIMBERLY'S MURDER TRIAL.

George Mills, Convicted of the Murder of Iana Wimberly, Tells How Her Father Incited Him to Commit the Crime—A Most Unnatural Parent.

Special to the Observer.

RALEIGH, Jan. 16.—In the Superior Court here to-day the jury returned a verdict of guilty of murder in the second degree against Wyatt Perry, the slayer of Tom Bailey. The verdict is popular. Perry was greatly relieved when it was announced. He will be given thirty years imprisonment.

The trial of Jack Wimberley for the murder of his young daughter, Iana, began to-day. George Mills, the dead girl's uncle, who was convicted of her murder and is under death sentence, was on the witness stand. For a long time he said he murdered his niece; that when it was discovered that the girl was about to become a mother her father said: "George, you must kill her;" and that her mother said: "George, we have been very good to you and you must put her out of the way." Mills swore that Wimberly told him to take the girl to a deserted house and that if he returned and left her alive a worse fate would befall him.

Mills said he gave Iana laudanum and when she became sleepy he crushed her skull with blows. He thought she was dead and went to Wimberly's house and told him so. Wimberly searched for blood marks on Mills and made another daughter wash them off. Wimberly and his family made plans to divert suspicion from Mills and then sent after neighbors, telling them Iana was lost. When she was brought back almost dead, her father said: "She is not dead. Why did you not kill her as I told you."

Mills told a very straight story. He said he and Wimberly had both sworn to lies and that when he was removed from jail to save him from lynchers he had told another lie in saying a negro woman had murdered the girl.

William H. Worth, State Treasurer-elect, will retain Robert L. Burkhead as clerk to the State institutions and Joseph Potts, of High Point, will succeed Ernest B. Bain, as teller.

A CIVIL WAR LOVE STORY

By Robert Phillip Upchurch and Gettis Bradley Upchurch

Source: Originally published in *Upchurch Bulletin*, Volume 31, No. 1, January/December 2010, Page 31.
Photos courtesy of Special Collections at North Carolina State University.

Bartley Jefferson Upchurch, a grandson of Nathan Upchurch I, was a veteran of the Civil War. He grew up in the Green Level area of western Wake County, North Carolina and lived there until he departed for the war in 1862. After the war he returned in 1865 to Green Level to care for his destitute widowed mother and his blind brother and sister. Soon, before 1870, we find him in northern Wake County, where he married a local lass, Aurora O. Ray. The family has often wondered why Bartley moved from western to northern Wake County after the war. Along the way, one idea surfaced, but now another has appeared.

The first idea derived from the fact that a brother of Bartley, William George Upchurch had bought a farm in Barton's Creek Township of northern Wake Co. Being a Raleigh businessman, William presumably offered the Barton's Creek Township farm as a refuge for his impoverished relatives during the stressful times of Reconstruction.

Now the second idea surfaces. It turns out that John Derrell Allen, a native of Barton's Creek Township, served with Bartley throughout the Civil War. In fact they were both captured at Spotsylvania Court House in Virginia on the same day, May 12, 1864, and they both were imprisoned at Elmira, New York. Bartley served in Company G and John in Company I, both in the 1st Regiment North Carolina State Troops. Next comes the coincidence that the two comrades-in-arms returned home to marry daughters of Buckner Ray. John married Lee Hawkins Ray, a sister of Aurora.

These facts allow us to speculate that during the war John had ample opportunity to tell Bartley about two charming Ray sisters of Barton's Creek, and that should the fortunes of war allow, they should each lay claim to one of these attractive ladies. Now we have no way of knowing whether Bartley was attracted first to the farm in Barton's Creek Township or the Ray ladies his buddy John had described to him. If it was first to the farm then it does not take much imagination to visualize that upon finding himself in Barton's Creek Township Bartley would soon have encountered John. The trail to the Buckner Ray home then no doubt became well traveled.

From the early 1870s on we find the family of Bartley in Swift Creek Township south of Raleigh, North Carolina. Over the years the two families maintained some contact. And now, in 2007 an effort is being made for the third and fourth generations of these families to get to know each other. They would be 2nd and 3rd cousins. Once more the trails of Barton's Creek Township will be traveled – this time to the homes of the grandchildren and great grandchildren of John and Lee Hawkins (Ray) Allen.

Family ties sometimes withstand the burden of time and space. In the 1970s I set myself the task of gaining my first impression of the Barton's Creek Township in northern Wake County which my grandparents had forsaken in 1870 for a domicile south of Raleigh. I reached age old Rogers Store in northern Wake and explained my quest to the store operator who turned out to be Jesse Knox Ray, Jr., my second cousin. With only a few words out of my mouth he proclaimed "you must be Little Jeff's boy". This was the name by which my father was called in his youth to distinguish him from his father, Bartley Jefferson Upchurch, who was called "Jeff." I was astounded that my name was known in a community I had never visited before and which my grandparents had left a hundred years ago. Obviously, some contact had been maintained between the Ray enclave in northern Wake and the Upchurch outpost established south of Raleigh. Over time I was to get hints of these interactions. But my imagination will always take me back to the battlefields of the Civil War where two young men together endured hardship beyond belief. This they did even as they shared thoughts of hearth and home and the prospects of fruitful union with sisters who unknowingly awaited for young men to return bowed but not broken.

Love stories lead to great things. Some of these stories come into full flower by the use of our imagination. And, so it was with Aurora and Lee and their gallant young men oh! so many years ago.

The process whereby family historians gather, process, and share heritage information is an

erratic enterprise with many side paths. With luck, we ensnare others in our passion for history. Thus this article on a love story and the pictures shown of two of the participants bring to the fore a side path. It concerns the fact that my work on family history has led to deep friendships with two first cousins-once-removed – Miley Albert "Monk" Perry and Gettis Bradley Upchurch. Their fathers Alton Owen Perry, Sr., and Frank Jefferson Upchurch, Sr, were Wake County natives. Together we have repeatedly visited the many Civil War Battlefields where our ancestor, Bartley, fought under General Lee. We are proud of the fact that Cousin Gettis has become a superb Civil War Historian in several respects. When I asked him for details on the medal shown on Bartley's lapel in the photo, he responded as follows:

Phil,

The medal that Bartley is so proudly wearing is the "Southern Cross of Honor." At a reunion of Confederate Veterans in 1898, Mrs. Alexander S. Erwin of Athens, Georgia conceived the idea of presenting medals to all Confederate Veterans who provided loyal and honorable service to the Confederacy. Mrs. Erwin and Sarah E. Gabbett of Atlanta, Georgia designed the medal and received authorization from the United Daughters of the Confederacy to award them to the Veterans under the UDC banner.

There was no charge for the medal and it could only be earned. The UDC ensured that only qualified soldiers and sailors received the "Southern Cross of Honor." Several states such as Virginia made it a misdemeanor to wear one if you were not entitled to do so.

The medal is a Maltese Cross with a wreath of laurel surrounding the words "*Deo Vindice* (God our Vindicator) 1861-1865", with the inscription "Southern Cross of Honor" on its face. The back has a Confederate battle flag surrounded by a laurel wreath and the words "United Daughters of the Confederacy to UCV."

The first "Southern Cross of Honor" was presented to Mrs. Erwin's husband, Captain Alexander S. Erwin by the Athens, Georgia chapter of UDC on April 26, 1900. Bartley Jefferson Upchurch was presented his in January 1910 by the Raleigh Chapter of the UDC. There were almost 79,000 Veterans honored with these medals.

The UDC also provided, at no cost, headstones for graves with these same markings and or a cast iron "Southern Cross of Honor" grave marker with a stake to be placed in the ground for the Veterans who qualified if requested.

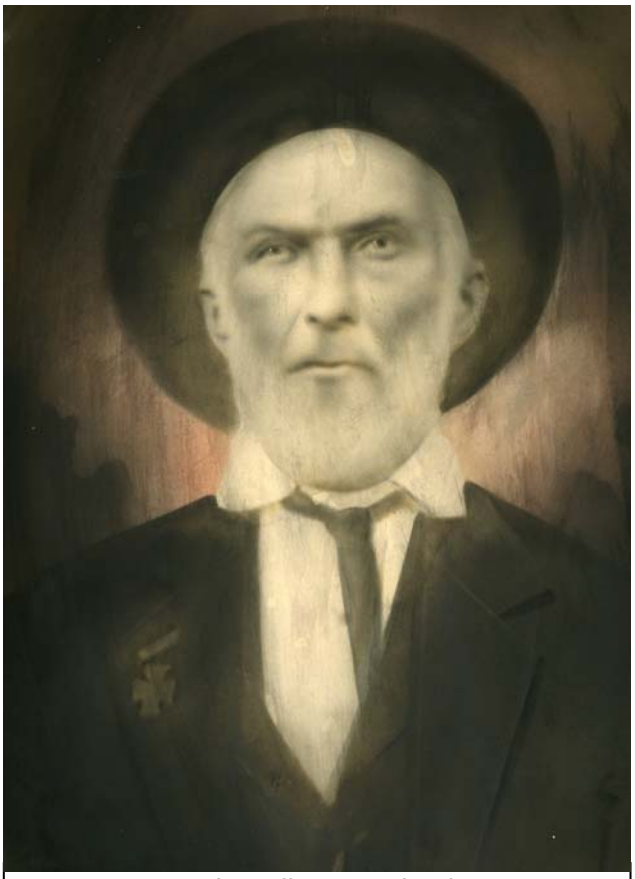
The "Southern Cross of Honor" is often mistakenly linked to the Confederate "Roll of Honor." The "Roll of Honor" was created by the Confederate Congress on November 22, 1862 to honor soldiers and sailors for valor. The medals were never made because of the scarcity of materials that the South experienced, but a "Roll of Honor" was kept and was an honor in itself. This "Roll of Honor" was read at the first parade dress after it was granted. The men of a unit would vote to award this distinction after a battle if they thought someone worthy. This was the South's version of the "Medal of Honor." The war ended before any medals could be minted and presented to the members of the "Roll of Honor." Bartley Jefferson Upchurch was awarded the "Roll of Honor" at the Battle of Payne's Farm in the Mine Run Campaign.

I hope this is the information you need, if not please let me know.

Thanks, Gettis.

And so, telling a Civil War love story morphs into additional facets about the Civil War and promotes the pleasure of cousins coming together in joy – and sharing with the larger community our knowledge about the circumstances that prevailed during and after the Civil War.

Bartley Jefferson Upchurch, May 11, 1841-January 23, 1929
Aurora O. Ray, 1849-December 22, 1904
They were married on 30 September 1869 in Bartons Creek Township in the home of the bride's father, Buckner Ray, and are buried in Inwood Baptist Church Cemetery, Swift Creek Township, Wake County, North Carolina.



Bartley Jefferson Upchurch
May 11, 1841-January 23, 1929

Aurora O. Ray
1849-December 22, 1904

NEWSPAPER ITEM – JOURNEYMEN TAYLORS WANTED JAMES PITT

Source: *Raleigh Register* and *North-Carolina Gazette*, (Raleigh, NC), Friday, February 02, 1816; Issue 854; Column B, Downloaded from Godfrey.org – 19th Century US Newspapers

JOURNEYMEN TAYLORS WANTED.

THE HIGHEST WAGES will be given to two or three Workmen on immediate application to the subscriber. Who requests those indebted to call and settle their accounts as he cannot grant further indulgence.

James **PITT**.

☞ Two Apprentices will be taken to the above business.
January 26.

JOURNEYMEN TAYLORS
WANTED.

THE HIGHEST WAGES will be given to two or three WORKMEN on immediate application to the subscriber. Who requests those indebted to call and settle their accounts as he cannot grant further indulgence.

JAMES PITT.

☞ Two Apprentices will be taken to the above business.
January 26. 54–tf.

GREAT-GRANDFATHER WAS A CIVIL WAR DISSIDENT

By Margaret Louise Harris

Author's Note: The following is the minimally edited Chapter 30 of *In The Shade Of Oaks* in which I tried to narrate my great-grandfather's Civil War story, as revealed in the North Carolina Supreme Court Case No. 8709, recorded in December 1864.

Advocacy for the Confederate States of America included sufficient numbers of people to assure both its institutional organization and its power to wage war. But its support by southern people was not total.

Prior to the outbreak of war, there were fifteen slaveholding states. Only eleven of them elected to formally give up their places in the Union to join the Confederacy. In Delaware, Maryland, Kentucky, and Missouri, where secession was not accomplished, as many as 90,000 white men joined fighting units in the Confederate Army,[1] but the majorities of citizens in those states remained loyal to the united nation. In Virginia itself, a large enough section in the northwest part of the state so dissented from the legislative decision to secede, that it formed a separate governing body and petitioned Congress to become a new state. In 1863 West Virginia was admitted as a separate state of the union. And in the Confederate state of Tennessee, thousands of men independently chose to join the Union Army.

In North Carolina, debates about the wisdom of leaving the union were heated, and were intensified during the year leading to Lincoln's election as president. The state was among the last to secede, and it did not do so until it was asked directly by the new president to provide two regiments for immediate service to "suppress the rebellion in the lower South."[2] Even then, when a state convention–called to formally approve secession–passed ordinances to dissolve North Carolina's relationship with the other states of the union and to ratify the provisional Confederate constitution, the delegates voted down a motion to submit the ordinances to the voters for final approval.[3]

The vote to secede was cast by seventy-two delegates on 20 May 1861, against forty opposition ballots. But citizens of Raleigh nevertheless rang church bells and fired a 100-gun salute in celebration of the majority decision.[4] The voices of warning were rejected, and now went unprinted and unheard. North Carolinians who yet held misgivings were overtaken by events.

William George Upchurch had grown from boyhood into manhood as the political quarrel over slavery raged around him in North Carolina. The uncontrollable circumstance of his 1837 birth date had placed him in the bull's eye of the unfolding drama. Now, in the springtime of 1861, his country had begun a war with itself. And the home his family had known for eight generations was destined to be the losing side. Whether or not he sensed that his people were on the wrong side of the argument at stake, we have no record. The documents we have indicate only that he made a firm decision. He would not participate.

William's boyhood was spent on a farm, where he lived with his parents–and then his widowed mother–and older and younger siblings. We can assume he had chores to keep him productively occupied. He must also have had schoolwork to do. The small subsistence farm in rural Wake County was removed from a life of political focus, no doubt. Yet the history of the United States in the decade of the 1850s is a record of turbulence so pronounced that it touched even the remotest back country. Newspapers were popular, and editors were shrill with their political opinions. As the decade progressed, the foremost subject of discussion was slavery. It was justified because of a, b, c, and d. Or it was condemned because of e, f, g, and h. On and on went the talk. Children heard grownups speaking their judgments, often with animated passion. Even the children must have formed opinions.

The boy, Bill, knew personal sorrow from an early age. His father died when he was eight years old. Two older sisters died of tuberculosis. One older sister died in a fire. Two brothers and a sister were blind. The

[1] James M. McPherson, *This Mighty Scourge: Perspectives on the Civil War* (New York: Oxford University Press, 2007), p. 45.
[2] William C. Harris, *North Carolina and the Coming of the Civil War* (1988; reprint, Raleigh: Division of Archives and History, North Carolina Department of Cultural Resources, 1992), p. 50.
[3] Harris, p. 56.
[4] Harris, p. 56.

family owned no slaves, although earlier generations of the Upchurches had owned a few, and some cousins still did, evidenced by bequests in wills and by census records.

We know that young Bill formed at least one contrary opinion in his early manhood–he did not like farming. Sometime in the late 1850s he moved to the small city of Raleigh, and began working in the grocery store owned by his older cousin William Clinton Upchurch. Although the two men were first cousins, in age they were a generation apart, and William Clinton seems to have treated William George as he would a son. Indeed, he gave him a daughter in marriage. Eleanor Marks Upchurch married her first cousin once removed, William George Upchurch, on Christmas Eve of 1863.[5]

Both before and after his wedding, Bill was forced to confront serious pressure to join the fight for the Confederacy. The record indicates he never wavered in his determination not to do so.

Although argument over secession had been furious in North Carolina up to the last minute, once the legislative decision to secede was announced, enthusiasm for volunteering was as prevalent as it had been in the sister Confederate states. Raleigh newspaper editors bragged that North Carolina sent tens of thousands of its strong young men to help The Cause. Bill was not one of them, although many of his Upchurch cousins were. His younger brother, Bartley Jefferson Upchurch, would enlist the following year, and their oldest brother, Nathaniel Smith Upchurch, joined a Confederate cavalry regiment in Florida.

For the first year of the war, not going meant withstanding only a social stigma. As news of terrible bloodshed filtered back from battlegrounds such as Shiloh, Manassas, and the Shenandoah Valley, however, general enthusiasm waned. And many of the men who volunteered first, for terms of one year, began to let it be known they planned to quit on the day those terms were up, if they could only stay alive until then.[6]

But in April 1862, the Confederate Congress passed its first Act of Conscription. The law required "all able-bodied white male citizens between the ages eighteen and thirty-five liable to service for three years."[7] One-year volunteers owed two more years and would not be discharged. There was a loophole. A draftee would have the option to hire a substitute outside the parameters of age and citizenship. It was immediately a controversial law, but an early result was that more men volunteered in order to avoid further social stigma of being drafted. Not Bill Upchurch.

When his draft notice came in late spring 1863, William George Upchurch hired a substitute to take his place in the Confederate Army. I do not know who the substitute was or what he was paid, but William G. Upchurch was discharged from service during that month by Wake County Judge Battle under a legal writ of habeas corpus. The writ was dated 3 July 1863, the same day Pickett's Charge so fatally ended General Lee's three-day fight against the Union at Gettysburg, Pennsylvania. And it was one day before 4 July 1863, when Vicksburg, Mississippi, fell to federal forces, freeing access to the full length of the Mississippi River for Union use. The Confederacy was in political disarray, its armies tattered and hungry. My great-grandfather Thomas Pollard of Virginia would soon be retreating from Pennsylvania in misery with Lee's Army of Northern Virginia.

Great-grandfather Upchurch returned to working in his cousin's grocery store in Raleigh. Five months later, on the day before Christmas, he married great-grandmother Eleanor Marks Upchurch.

The draft exemption was not immutable, however. On 16 February 1864, with increased desperation for military reinforcements, the Confederate Congress passed another conscription act. This one repealed the option of substitution and declared all men between the ages of seventeen and fifty liable for duty, regardless of whether they had earlier hired a substitute. William G. Upchurch was again at risk.

[5] W. G. Upchurch and E. M. Upchurch marriage, *The North Carolina Standard*, Raleigh, December 30, 1863; North Carolina State Archives microfilm.
[6] James M. McPherson, *Battle Cry of Freedom: The Civil War Era* (New York: Ballantine Books, February 1989), p. 429.
[7] McPherson, *Battle Cry of Freedom*, p. 430.

Over the following two months he apparently weighed his options. Certain occupations, including newspaper employment, were still allowed as legal exemption from military service. On 25 April 1864, Bill Upchurch persuaded the editor and proprietor of Raleigh's foremost newspaper, *The North Carolina Standard*, to employ him.

William W. Holden, the editor, had political standing. He held the contract for all state printing, an assignment controlled by the state legislature. The legislature, of course, strongly supported the Confederacy, as did Mr. Holden generally. Mr. Holden's own son was an officer in the Army. But the editor was opposed to the principle of conscription, and he wrote repeated editorials condemning the law.

"On May 2," according to Mr. Holden's affidavit[8] given later to the Supreme Court of North Carolina, "Mr. W. G. Upchurch came regularly to work." He declared that his employee was hired as a clerk "for mailing and other official purposes" and that he "is indispensable to me in that capacity to the regular publication of the '*Standard*.'"

On 3 May 1864, William G. Upchurch was conscripted by the enrolling officer of the Fifth Congressional District of North Carolina, and ordered to report for duty at Camp Holmes, near Raleigh. The conscript appealed the order, presenting written certification from Mr. Holden to verify his newspaper office employment, but on 20 May the appeal was denied. On 21 May he was again ordered to report immediately to Camp Holmes to begin military service. He appealed again, to a higher level–the Confederate Board of Conscription. This appeal was also denied. On 8 August 1864, Captain S. W. Scott of the 38th Regiment, North Carolina Militia, arrested William G. Upchurch and took him to Camp Holmes. With help from two Raleigh attorneys, young Bill petitioned the North Carolina Supreme Court for a writ of habeas corpus to release him from Confederate captivity.

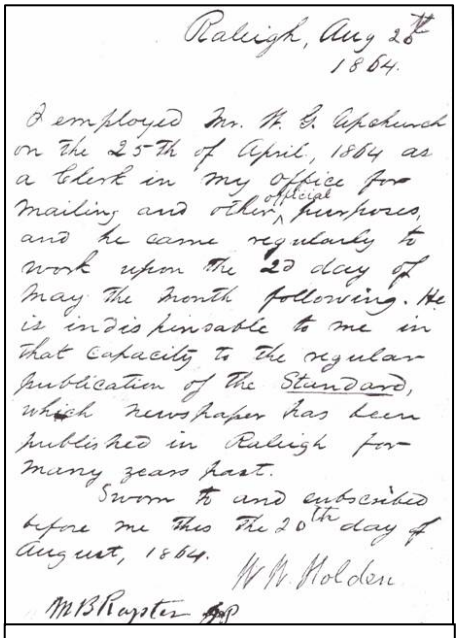
On 12 August the Honorable Richmond Pearson, Chief Justice of the Supreme Court of North Carolina, granted a writ of habeas corpus to Captain Scott, to bring "the body of William G. Upchurch being confined and detained in your custody . . . before me at Richmond Hill forthwith. . . ."

On 17 August Captain Scott protested to the Chief Justice, declaring himself:

"[A] Militia Officer of this State–that as such…is required by the State authorities to aid and assist the officers of the Confederate Government in enrolling conscripts and arresting such as are resistant, and that pursuant to orders issued to this respondent since the said Upchurch was refused exemption, ordered him to repair to Camp Holmes as a person owing military service to the Confederate States, and he is yet claimed & detained for that purpose."

On 20 August Bill Upchurch's personal attorney signed a mutual agreement with former North Carolina Senator Thomas Bragg, now representing the State War Department, that "the body" of the petitioner need not be brought in person before the Chief Justice but that the case of Upchurch v. Scott may be heard and judgment rendered "in his absence."

On 29 August 1864, Chief Justice Pearson delivered his decision: Appeal granted. The last paragraph of his handwritten opinion, which reviewed the arguments and explained his reasoning, stated:



Raleigh, Aug 20th 1864.

I employed Mr. W. G. Upchurch on the 25th of April, 1864 as a clerk in my office for mailing and other official purposes, and he came regularly to work upon the 20 day of May the month following. He is indispensable to me in that capacity to the regular publication of the Standard, which newspaper has been published in Raleigh for many years past.

Sworn to and subscribed before me this the 20th day of August, 1864.

W. W. Holden

M. B. Rapster [illegible]

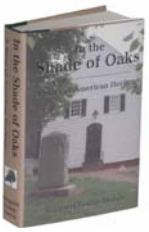
W. W. Holden's affidavit to affirm WGU's employment status*

[8] **Complete Citation:** Affidavit of W. W. Holden, editor and publisher of the Raleigh newspaper *The North Carolina Standard*, stating that William G. Upchurch became an employee of Mr. Holden at the offices of *The Standard* on 25 April 1864. The document is part of North Carolina Supreme Court Case No. 8709, Upchurch v. Scott, recorded December 1864. This copy was made from North Carolina State Archives Microfilm No. 236N.

"It is therefore considered by me that W. G. Upchurch be forthwith discharged with leave to go wheresoever he will. The cost to be taxed by the clerk of this Superior Court of Wake County will be paid by S. W. Scott."[9]

On 14 September 1864, Mr. Holden printed in *The Standard* a copy of the transcript of Chief Justice Pearson's final decision of the case. On the same page was a story from Georgia confirming the rumor that the city of Atlanta had fallen to General Sherman's Union forces.

By the following spring the Union Army of General William Tecumseh Sherman approached Raleigh itself, after marching the well-chronicled arc from Atlanta to the Atlantic coast and back inland through South and North Carolina. On 13 April 1865, without waiting for troops to enter town, a Raleigh delegation rode out in rain to meet General Sherman, where surrender of the city was accepted. It was the same day the Army of Northern Virginia was breaking camp for the last time in Appomattox, Virginia. The war was almost over. The Southern Confederacy would dissolve itself and rejoin its brethren states to become one America again.



This book, *In The Shade Of Oaks*, is a story of discovering lost ancestors in American history. It is a narration of who they were, how the author found them, and why they and–more importantly–the profound history surrounding their lives should be remembered and appreciated. The book was reviewed in the September 2011 issue of the *National Genealogical Society Quarterly*, in the Spring 2011 issue of *The Godfrey Update*, and in the July/August 2010 issue of *Family Chronicle*. It can be purchased with a credit card via PayPal through her website http://www.InTheShadeOfOaks.com/.

NEWSPAPER ITEM – ZACHARIAH REACH SEARCHING FOR RUNAWAY APPRENTICE TIMOTHY REACH

Source: *Raleigh Register* and *North-Carolina Gazette*, (Raleigh, NC), Friday, February 28, 1817; Issue 910; Column B, Downloaded from Godfrey.org – 19th Century US Newspapers

RUN AWAY,

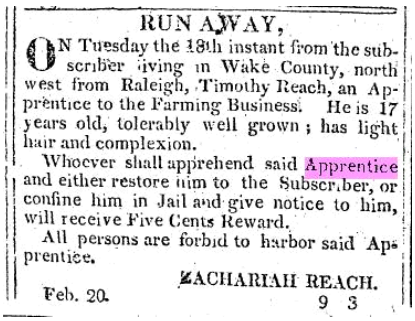
On Tuesday the 18th instant from the subscriber living in Wake County, northwest from Raleigh, Timothy Reach, an Apprentice to the Farming Business. He is 17 years old, tolerably well grown; has light hair and complexion.

Whoever shall apprehend said Apprentice and either restore him to the Subscriber, or confine him in Jail and give notice to him, will receive Five Cents Reward.

All persons are forbid to harbor said Apprentice.

Zachariah Reach.

Feb 20.



RUN AWAY,

ON Tuesday the 18th instant from the subscriber living in Wake County, north west from Raleigh, Timothy Reach, an Apprentice to the Farming Business. He is 17 years old, tolerably well grown; has light hair and complexion.

Whoever shall apprehend said Apprentice and either restore him to the Subscriber, or confine him in Jail and give notice to him, will receive Five Cents Reward.

All persons are forbid to harbor said Apprentice.

ZACHARIAH REACH.

Feb. 20. 9 3

[9] Quoted passages and summary taken from North Carolina Supreme Court case 8709, *Upchurch v. Scott*, recorded December 1864; North Carolina State Archives microfilm 236N.

UNION DRAFT REGISTRATION RECORDS, 1863

By Deb Cyprych

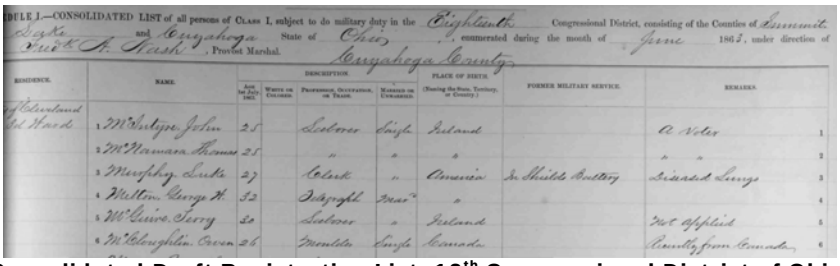
Reprinted with Permission from *Ohio Genealogy News*, Summer 2011, Ohio Genealogical Society

[**Ed. Note:** This article obviously does not contain information directly relevant to those who lived in Wake County at the time of the Civil War. We do recognize that there were Wake County residents who served in the Union army during the Civil War (though we are not aware of any Union draft registrations held in Southern states) and also that descendants of those born in Wake County may have migrated to a state, like OH, where a Union Draft Registration was held. The clues to our own families often show up in records unfamiliar to us, and this article continues the WCGS tradition of expanding our horizons in terms of such records as we never know where those genealogy gems will be found.]

Images of consolidated Union draft registrations recorded in 1863 are now available on Ancestry.com. These records, among the most heavily-used Civil War documents in the National Archives, were previously only available by request in original, unindexed form there. Now researchers can access indexed records online without having to travel to Washington, DC.

The collection contains 346,654 Ohio references for men born between 1818 and 1843, including 6,200 African American men. The lists have several applications: a virtual census of men age 20 to 45 in 1863; a method of locating men who did not appear in the 1860 census due to immigration or other reasons; an address listing with more information than a city directory; an additional source of information about age, birthplace and occupation; a record of military service for those who had already volunteered; a source of unexpected information for those with recorded remarks.

On March 3, 1863, Congress passed the first national conscription law to enlarge the Union army by enrolling and drafting men between 20 and 45 years of age. The act divided the United States into enrollment districts based on the existing congressional districts. District provost marshals enrolled men of these ages in June and July 1863 by recording information consolidated on lists from which draftees were later selected. However, most men became Union soldiers as volunteers, attracted by government enlistment bounties, rather than draftees. Of the 1,261,567 Union soldiers raised between 1863 and 1865, 46,347 or 3.67% were draftees, while 118,010 or 9.35% were substitutes. Only 13.02% of those who entered the Union army in this period did so due to the federal draft.[10]



Consolidated Draft Registration List, 18th Congressional District of Ohio, Volume 2, Class 1, Image 118, Ancestry.com

Draft Registration Records

The National Archives holds the original 1863 draft registration records in Record Group 110, the Provost Marshal General's Bureau, 1863–1865. The consolidated lists are contained in bound volumes arranged by state, congressional district, subdistrict (usually ward or township), and class. The three classes established by the draft acts were Class I (first to be drafted): all men between the ages of 20 and 35 and unmarried men above 35 and under 45, subject to military duty; Class II: all married men above 35 and under 45; and Class III: veterans or those who were currently in the service.

[10] James W. Geary, *We Need Men: The Union Draft in the Civil War* (Dekalb, Illinois: Northern Illinois University Press, 1991), 84.

Draft registration records should include all men age 20 to 45, since exemptions could not be claimed until men were drafted. Men exempt from military duty were mentally or physically impaired, the only sons of widows or infirm parents, or widowers with dependent children under age twelve, as well as aliens who had not begun the naturalization process. Aliens who had declared their intention to become citizens were subject to military duty starting in July 1863.[11]

Entries in the consolidated draft registration lists are arranged roughly in alphabetical order by initial letter of surname. Each page has column headings for place of residence (street address, town or township); name; age on July 1, 1863; white or colored; profession, occupation or trade; married or unmarried; place of birth (naming the state, territory, or country); and if Class III, the military organization. Remarks are sometimes included, referring to illness, disability, current location, jail confinement, lack of citizenship, furnishing of a substitute, and other matters. The date of registration is shown at the bottom of the page.

To get to the records, click on Military Records on the main page, click on View All in Card Catalog on the right side, and enter Civil War Draft Registrations in the keyword search box on the left side. From this point, search the index by name, residence and age, or go directly to one of the seventy Ohio registers to browse the pages. To browse, select Ohio and the number of the congressional district, then choose a volume.

Counties in Congressional Districts

The numbers of the congressional districts for all counties can be found in Nancy Morebeck's *Civil War Draft Records: An Index to the 38th Congressional Districts of 1863* (Vacaville, CA: 1997), or *Congressional Directory for the Second Session of the Thirty-Eighth Congress of the United States of America* (Washington: U.S. House of Representatives, 1865).

Daniel H. Reigle lists the counties of the nineteen Ohio congressional districts in "Ohio Congressional Districts and Delegations During the Civil War Period."[12]

Ohio Congressional Districts Under the Seventh Apportionment (1860 Census, 1862-1872)

DISTRICT	COUNTIES
1	Hamilton (first, second, third, fourth, fifth, seventh, ninth, tenth, eleventh, thirteenth, and seventeenth wards of the city of Cincinnati; townships of Anderson, Columbia, Spencer, Symmes, and Sycamore; the corporation of Reading; and the northeast and southeast precincts of Mill Creek township)
2	Hamilton (sixth, eighth, twelfth, fourteenth, fifteenth, and sixteenth wards of the city of Cincinnati; townships of Springfield, Colerain, Green, Storrs, Delhi, Miami, Whitewater, Harrison, and Crosby; the corporations of Harrison, Clifton, and Glendale; and the Western, Corryville, and Lick Run precincts of Mill Creek township)
3	Montgomery, Preble, Butler, Warren
4	Darke, Shelby, Logan, Champaign, Miami
5	Van Wert, Mercer, Allen, Auglaize, Hardin, Hancock, Wyandot
6	Clermont, Brown, Highland, Clinton, Fayette
7	Greene, Clark, Madison, Franklin
8	Union, Delaware, Marion, Morrow, Richland
9	Crawford, Huron, Seneca, Erie, Sandusky, Ottawa
10	Wood, Henry, Putnam, Lucas, Paulding, Defiance, Fulton, Williams
11	Adams, Scioto, Lawrence, Gallia, Jackson, Vinton
12	Pike, Ross, Hocking, Pickaway, Fairfield, Perry

[11] Michael T. Meier, "Civil War Draft Records: Exemptions and Enrollments." *Prologue*, 26 (Winter 1994), No. 4. Available at www.archives.gov.

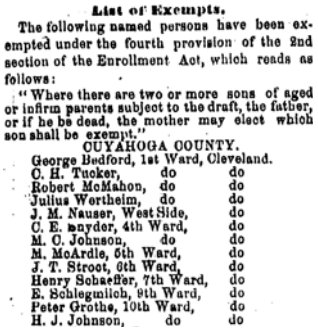
[12] Daniel H. Reigle, "Ohio Congressional Districts and Delegations during the Civil War Period." *Ohio Civil War Genealogy Journal (OCWGJ)*, X (2006), No. 3. Available for *OCWGJ* subscribers in the OGS Civil War Center, www.orgs.org.

DISTRICT	COUNTIES
13	Licking, Muskingum, Coshocton, Knox
14	Holmes, Ashland, Wayne, Medina, Lorain
15	Meigs, Athens, Washington, Morgan, Monroe
16	Guernsey, Belmont, Noble, Harrison, Tuscarawas
17	Jefferson, Carroll, Columbiana, Stark
18	Cuyahoga, Summit, Lake, Mahoning
19	Geauga, Ashtabula, Trumbull, Portage

Draft Registration Process

In "The Administrative Organization of the Provost Marshal General's Bureau in Ohio, 1863-65," Hugh G. Earnhart explains the registration process, also called enrollment.[13] "With all the provost marshals for Ohio's nineteen districts appointed by April 30, 1863, and the enrollment boards established by the middle of May, the house-to-house canvass began. The enrolling officers had a two-fold task of determining the number of men liable for military service and providing the means for establishing proper quotas for each district. Equipped with printed sheets supplied by the [Provost Marshal General's] Bureau, the enrolling officers in each district or subdistrict were instructed to obtain for each male between twenty and forty-five years of age, his name, place of residence, occupation, skin color, and age as of July 1, 1863. Previous military service was also to be noted. The officers were, in questionable instances, to determine the age of each individual by the best information available, and in case of doubt the person was to be enrolled in one class or the other leaving the final question of exemption to the Board at the time of actual drafting. The completed lists were to be submitted to the district office daily or every other day by officers in the city districts and twice a week or weekly in the rural areas. When the enrollment of a district was completed, an alphabetically consolidated list was prepared and sent to the Bureau in Washington showing the total number of men, whether white or colored, the class assignment for each ward or township, and then the total for the district. The local Board kept the original enrollment made by the subdistricts. The total Ohio enrollment given at the end of the war was 205,867.

"By law the officers were allowed only to procure the names of those liable for conscription; they could not force a citizen to give the name of an eligible draftee. Men then could simply avoid the enroller in much the same manner as they avoid service of a subpoena. Wives, mothers, and children suddenly lost track of their loved ones' whereabouts, and if they did remember, they intentionally gave false names, ages, or citizenship status. It was a perfect situation for a draft-dodger. This became such a nuisance to draft officials that the War Department was finally forced to provide a definition of what constituted a hindrance to the enrollment and to the draft. The ruling sent to the state officials was that 'not only the assaulting of obstruction of officers . . . but even standing mute, and the giving of false names, subjected the offender to summary arrest.'"



List of Exempts.

The following named persons have been exempted under the fourth provision of the 2nd section of the Enrollment Act, which reads as follows:

"Where there are two or more sons of aged or infirm parents subject to the draft, the father, or if he be dead, the mother may elect which son shall be exempt."

CUYAHOGA COUNTY.

George Bedford, 1st Ward, Cleveland.
C. H. Tucker, do do
Robert McMahon, do do
Julius Wertheim, do do
J. M. Nauser, West Side, do
C. E. Snyder, 4th Ward, do
M. C. Johnson, do do
M. McArdle, 5th Ward, do
J. T. Stroot, 6th Ward, do
Henry Schaeffer, 7th Ward, do
E. Schlegmilch, 9th Ward, do
Peter Grothe, 10th Ward, do
H. J. Johnson, do do

Cleveland *Plain Dealer*, October 23, 1863

[13] Hugh G. Earnhart, "The Administrative Organization of the Provost Marshal General's Bureau in Ohio, 1863-65." *Northwest Ohio Quarterly: A Journal of History and Civilization,* 37 (1965), 87-99. Available at www.mahoningvalleycwrt.com. For more information on the overall staffing context of which the draft was a part, see Darrell Helton, "Ohio's Bounty System, Bounty Jumpers, and Brokers During the Civil War," *OCWGJ*, XII (2008), No. 1, 3-9.

As a result of the negative attitude some had toward enrollment, intentional errors were made. In November 1863 the public was invited to help make corrections. Copies of the original enrollment lists were displayed in each subdistrict in at least five places, publicized in the local newspaper. Subdistrict committees encouraged residents to report the names of men that should be added or deleted from the lists. The few changes offered were mostly requests for deletions.

The enrolling officers often faced resistance and sometimes violence. In June 1863, nine hundred men in Holmes County armed themselves and refused to give information to enrolling officers. Over four hundred federal soldiers arrived to enforce the law, and after a brief skirmish the soldiers took control. This incident became known as the Battle of Fort Fizzle. There were other protests in the state, but government authorities easily put down most of these uprisings without having to resort to violence.[14] In July 1863, over one hundred people died in riots protesting the draft in New York City (as depicted in *Gangs of New York*, directed by Martin Scorsese).

The draft was held in a district only if it had not met its quota through the number of men who volunteered. Within ten days after their names were drawn, draftees could provide a substitute to serve in their place or avoid service by paying a $300 commutation fee, equal to three-quarters of a working man's yearly earnings in 1863.[15] Statistics on the three drafts in Ohio for each of its nineteen congressional districts appear in "Ohio's Bounty System in the Civil War."[16]

From January 1863 to April 1865, 164,864 Ohioans were recruited and drafted into the Union Army. Of this number, 6,479 paid the $300 commutation fee and 4,509 hired substitutes. Hugh Earnhart's article about commutations and substitutes in Ohio provides an analysis of men drafted in the First, Fifth, Twelfth and Eighteenth Congressional Districts.[17]

Related Records

Related records at the National Archives, not yet digitized, include medical records of examinations for men drafted or rejected; descriptive rolls of men drafted; statements of substitutes paid to replace drafted men; and case files for drafted aliens drafted and released from 1861 to 1864.[18] The Ohio Historical Society has records as well, including descriptive rolls, records of draftees and substitutes, and provost marshal lists for various counties. Check the catalog at www.ohiohistory.org. County archives may also hold related records. Hamilton County exemption records held by the Archives and Rare Books Library at the University of Cincinnati have been digitized and will be posted online soon. Newspapers published lists of the names of men who were drafted as well as those who requested exemption from draft status due to physical disability or alien status.

[14] "Battle of Fort Fizzle," Online Encyclopedia of Ohio History, www.ohiohistorycentral.org.
[15] Geary, *We Need Men,* 103.
[16] Eugene C. Murdock, *Ohio's Bounty System in the Civil War* (Columbus: Ohio State University Press for the Ohio Historical Society, 1963), 7.
[17] Hugh G. Earnhart, "Commutation: Democratic or Undemocratic?," *Civil War History: A Journal of the Middle Period,* 12 (1966), 132-142. Available at www.mahoningvalleycwrt.com.
[18] Nancy J. Morebeck, *Locating Union and Confederate Records: A Guide to the Most Commonly Used Civil War Records of the National Archives and Family History Library* (North Salt Lake, Utah: HeritageQuest, 2001).

WAKE COUNTY JURORS LISTS

Abstracted by Jenwyl Pitt, Jo Adams, Katherine Devore

Introduction & Images by Diane L Richard

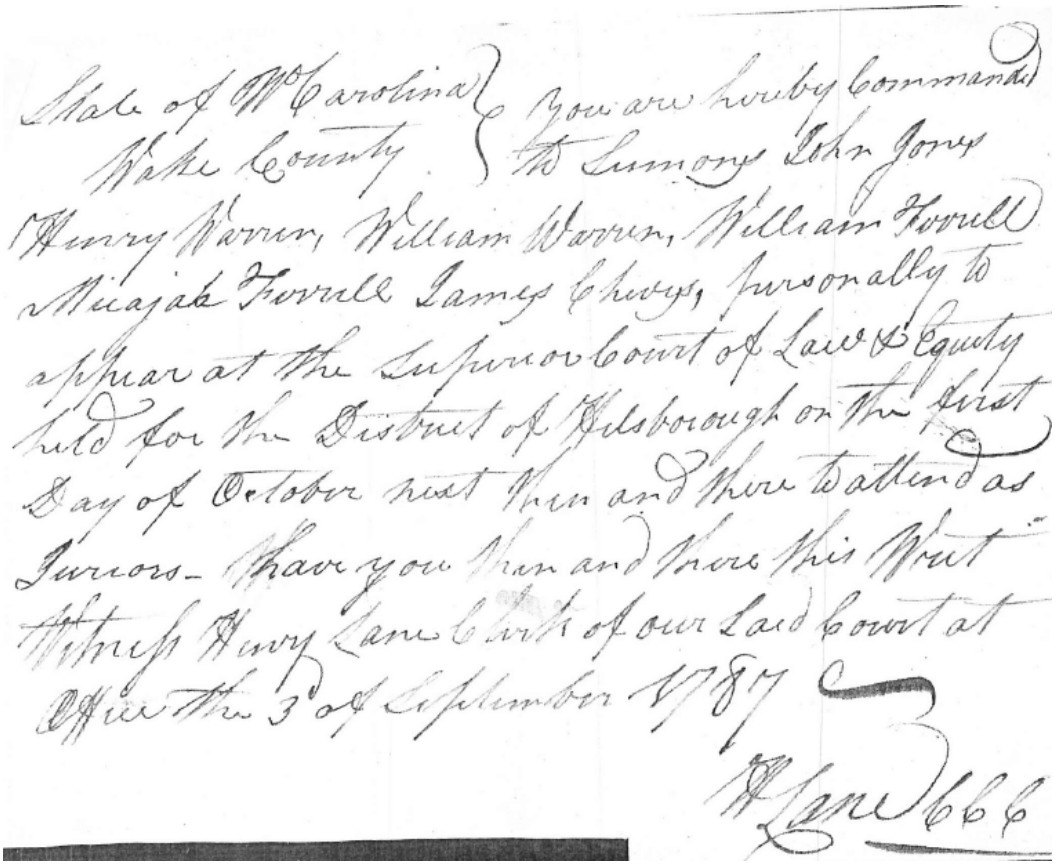
[**Source:** Orange County Jury Records, 1772-1824, ND, C.R.073.915.1, Folder: 1772-1789 (broken series), North Carolina Archives, Raleigh, NC]

These juror lists were found in the loose court papers for Orange County which actually pertain to the Hillsborough District Court. [Note that there is also a separate collection of Hillsborough District Court records; e.g., when the Orange County loose court records were organized either by the county or the archives, these particular records remained part of the Orange County collection, whereas others are part of the Hillsborough District court collection!] These are the names of individuals identified by each county called to serve at this "district court." From 1778 to 1806, the Hillsborough District Court encompassed the counties of Caswell, Chatham, Granville, Orange, Randolph, and Wake. [See Chapter 32 and map on page 436, *North Carolina Research: Genealogy and Local History* 2nd Edition, by Helen F.M. Leary, C.G., F.A.S.G., Editor, North Carolina Genealogical Society, Raleigh, 1996.]

The records included here are those called from Wake County to serve.

As with all transcripts, for the ease of reading, some adjustments have been made in formatting. Select images have been provided to show you what these documents do look like "as is."

~~~~~~~~~~~~~~~~~~~



State of N Carolina } You are hereby Commanded
Wake County } to Summon John Jones
Henry Warren, William Warren, William Terrell
Micajah Terrell James Chrisp, personally to
appear at the Superior Court of Law & Equity
held for the District of Hillsborough on the first
Day of October next then and there to attend as
Jurors - Have you then and there this Writ
Witness Henry Lane Clerk of our said Court at
Office the 3 of September 1787
Henry Lane Clk
~~~~~~~~~~~~~~~~~~~

Wake Co., NC
3 Sep 1787
Superior Court of Law and Equity, Oct Court 1787
Henry Lane, Court Clerk
Tignal Jones, Sheriff

John Jones, Henry Warren, William Warren, William Ferrell, Micajah Ferrell, James Chevys

=======

Wake Co., NC
6 Mar 1786
Superior Court of Law and Equity, April Court 1786
Henry Lane, Court Clerk
Nathaniel Jones, Sheriff

Britain Sanders, Woodson Daniel, William Ferrell, John Humphries Esq, William Davis Esq, John Perkinson

=======

Wake Co., NC
7 Mar 1785
Superior Court of Law and Equity, April Court 1785
Henry Lane, Court Clerk
Executed by M Lane

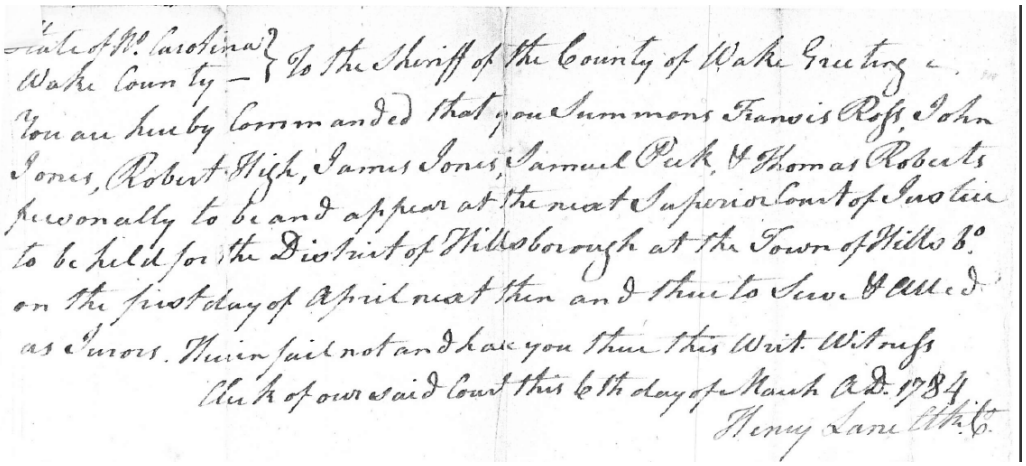
Britain Sanders, John Abernethe, Benjamin Jones, Woodson Daniel, Thomas Roberts, Mark Myatt

=======

Wake Co., NC
5 Sep 1785
Superior Court of Law and Equity, Oct Court 1785
Henry Lane, Court Clerk
Nat Jones, Sheriff

Britain Sanders, Woodson Daniel, Thomas Roberts, John Jones, John Humphries, William Davis

=======



State of N. Carolina } To the Sheriff of the County of Wake Greeting
Wake County — }
You are hereby Commanded that you Summons Francis Ross, John Jones, Robert High, James Jones, Samuel Peck & Thomas Roberts personally to be and appear at the next Superior Court of Justice to be held for the District of Hillsborough at the Town of Hillsb.o on the first day of April next then and there to serve & attend as Jurors. Herein fail not and have you there this Writ. Witness Clerk of our said Court this 6th day of March A.D. 1784
Henry Lane Clk C.

State of No. Carolina
Wake County -------
To the Sheriff of the County of Wake Greetings
You are hereby Commanded that you Summons Francis Ross, John Jones, Robert High, James Jones, Samuel Peek, & Thomas Roberts personally to be and appear at the next Superior Court of Justice to be held for the District of Hillsborough at the Town of Hillsbo. on the first day of April next then and there to Serve & Atte[n]d as Jurors. Ther[e]in fail not and have you there this Writ. Witness
Clerk of our said Court this 6th day of March AD 1784
Henry Lane Clk. Co.

Reverse side:
Venrie
Wake Co
Jurors to Hillsbo
Supr. Court Apr.
Term 1784

Executed
B. Sanders Shff

=======

The following Persons are appointed as jurs of Hillsborough Superior Court in October 1788
Francis Ross } Thomas Roberts
Bennell Boddie } William Ferrel
Tignal Jones } David Brasw?ild

H Lane C.C.C.

Reverse side:
Venire
Wake Co
[**Ed. Note:** Handwriting on the 1788 record is faded; however, the 1790 Wake Co, NC Census lists Francis Ross, Bennet Body, Tignal Jones, Thos. Roberts, William Ferrell, & David Brassfield]

=======

Wake Co., NC
8 Mar 1783
Superior Court of Justice, District of Hillsborough
1st Day of April next
J Rice, Clk Co.

Abraham Hill Junr, John Bradford, Fransis Ross, Thomas Young, Jeremiah Mobley and Dempsy Powell

Reverse side:
Venire for Jurors to Hillsbo
Supr. Court April
1783

Wake

Exd
B. Sanders Shff

=======

Wake Co., NC
4 Sept 1782
Supr Court of Justice, District of Hillsborough
2nd Day of October next
J Rice, C.C.C.

William Speight, John Medaris, Samuel Pearson, William Reeves, Benjamin Smith and Peter Coffee

Reverse side:
Venire for Wake
Jurors to Hillsbo
Supr. Co Octr 1782

Executed
B. Sanders Shff

=======

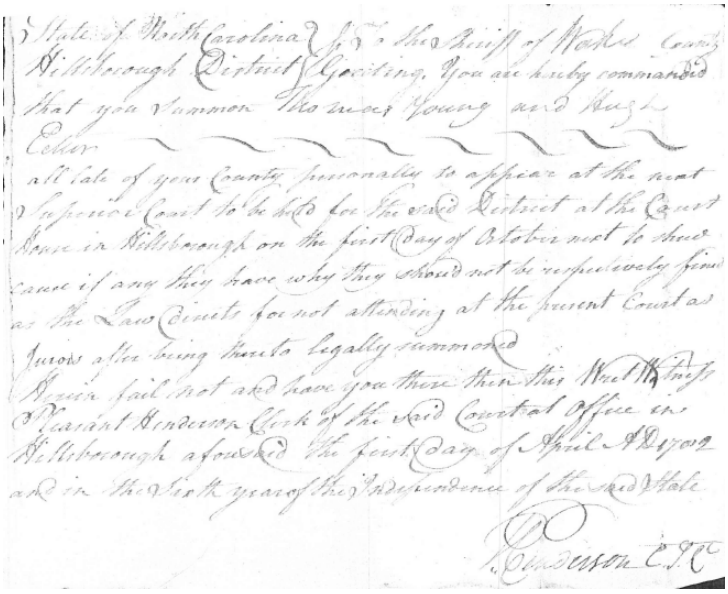
Wake Co., NC
7 March 1784
Superior Court of Justice, District of Hillsborough
_ Day of April next
J Rice, C.C.C.

John Turner, Joshua Sugg, Thomas Young, Hugh Ector, Peleg Rogers and Benjamin Blake

Reverse side:

Wake	Venire for
Venire	Jurors to Hillsbo
	Supr. Court
April Term	
	The within Juriors
1782	Duly Summonsed
	B. Sanders, ??

=======



State of North Carolina
Hillsborough District

To the Sheriff of Wake County greeting. You are hereby commanded That you summon Thomas Young and Hugh Ecker ??? All late of your county formally to appear at the next Superior Court to be held for the Said District at the Court House in Hillsborough on the first day of October Next to show cause if any they have why they Should not be respectively fined as the Law directs For not attending at the present court as jurors after Being thereto legally summoned.

Herein fail not and have you there then this writ. Witness Pleasant Henderson Clerk of the said Court at Office in Hillsborough aforesaid the first day of April AD 1782 and in the sixth year of the Independence of the said State.
Henderson C.S.C.

reverse side:

Jurors of Wake
Cita
For non-attendance

To ??? Term 1782
Jos P Mary (?) '82

Executed on
Hugh Ector
B. Sanders Shff

=======

State of North Carolina
Wake County
To the Sheriff of Wake County Greetings You are hereby commanded that you summons Thomas Roberts, Benjamin Smith, Samuel Harris, William Smith, Thomas Hobson, And William Ferrell personally to be and appear at the next Superior Court of Law and Equity to be held for the District Of Hillsborough at the Town of Hillsborough on the first day of April next, then and there to attend and serve as Jurors.

Herein fail not and have you there this writ. Witness Henry Lane Clerk of our said court at his office the third day of March AD of 1788. H. Lane CC.

reverse side:

Venire
to
Hillsbo Sup Court
April Term 1788
Wake

entd

Executed
Tignal Jones Sheriff

=======

State of North Carolina
Wake County Excused

To the Sheriff of the County of Wake greetings You are hereby commanded that you summon John Abernethe Solomon Wood, John Scott, Britain Sanders, Paterson Pullam and William Davis, personally and to appear before the judges of the Superior Court of Law and Equity to be held for the District of Hillsborough in the Town of Hillsborough on the first day of October next then and there to serve and attend as jurors. Herein fail you not and have you there this writ Henry Lane Clerk of our said court at his office the 6th day of September A Dom 1784
Henry Lane CCC

Reverse side:

Venire
To
Hillso Supr
Court 1784
Certn Turn [?]
Executed
Nat Jones Shff
Wake Venire

NEWSPAPER ITEM – LAND FOR SALE FOR EWELL WATTS ESTATE

Source: *Raleigh Register, and North-Carolina Gazette*, (Raleigh, NC), Monday, May 03, 1830; Issue 673; col A

SALE OF LAND.

Under a Decree of the Court of Equity for Wake County,

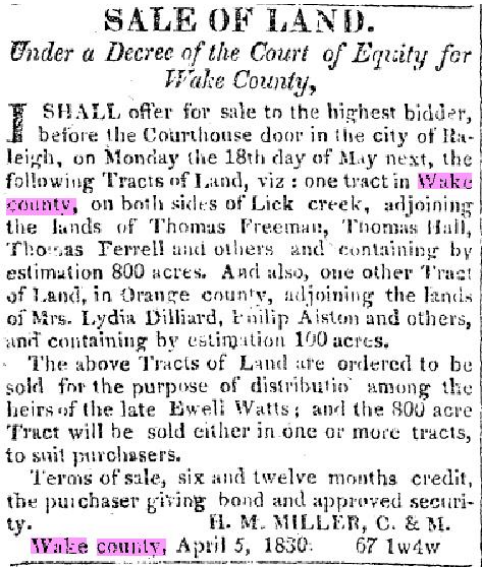
I shall offer for sale to the highest bidder, before the Courthouse door in the city of Raleigh, on Monday the 18th day of May next, the following Tracts of Land, viz: one tract in Wake county, on both sides of Lick creek, adjoining the lands of Thomas **FREEMAN**, Thomas **HALL**, Thomas **FERRELL** and others and containing by estimation 800 acres.And also, one other Tract of Land, in Orange county, adjoining the lands of Mrs. Lydia **DILLIARD**, Philip **ALSTON** and others, and containing by estimation 100 acres.

The above Tracts of Land are ordered to be sold for the purpose of distribution among the heirs of the late Ewell **WATTS**; and the 800 acres Tract will be sold either in one or more tracts to suit purchasers.

Terms of sale, six and twelve months credit, the purchaser giving bond and approved security.

H. M. **MILLER**, C. & M.

Wake county, April 5, 1830.



SALE OF LAND.

Under a Decree of the Court of Equity for Wake County,

I SHALL offer for sale to the highest bidder, before the Courthouse door in the city of Raleigh, on Monday the 18th day of May next, the following Tracts of Land, viz: one tract in Wake county, on both sides of Lick creek, adjoining the lands of Thomas Freeman, Thomas Hall, Thomas Ferrell and others and containing by estimation 800 acres. And also, one other Tract of Land, in Orange county, adjoining the lands of Mrs. Lydia Dilliard, Philip Alston and others, and containing by estimation 100 acres.

The above Tracts of Land are ordered to be sold for the purpose of distributio among the heirs of the late Ewell Watts; and the 800 acre Tract will be sold either in one or more tracts, to suit purchasers.

Terms of sale, six and twelve months credit, the purchaser giving bond and approved security.

H. M. MILLER, C. & M.

Wake county, April 5, 1830. 67 1w4w

BIBLE RECORDS FROM SCANNED NEWSLETTERS

Bible Records – Allen, Banks, Baucom, Fort, and Johns
Submitted by Ed. Crow Allen
Published by Henry F. Giere, New York; no copyright date found

[**Ed. Note:** As in past editions of *Wake Treasures*, we are republishing material which was originally published in the WCGS newsletter, before there was a separate journal. With the journal more available to future researchers, this helps get this material the widest exposure. These Bible records were published across several editions of newsletters. After a group of re-published Bibles, you will find a section of "new" Bible material provided by WCGS members.]

MARRIAGES

Carrie O. Allen	md. W. D. Avera on 5 Nov 1895 in Wake County
Charles Nicholas Allen	md. Lona Williams on 28 Dec 1904 in Clayton, NC
Irene L. Allen	md. George Uirus Baucom on 20 Nov 1884 in Wake County
John R. Allen	md. Bessie Cheatham on 9 May 1906
Lena R. Allen	md. D. W. Barbour on 30 Oct 1889
Nannie H. Allen	md. Dr. Braxton Banks on 10 Feb 1892
Reynold Allen	md. Jane Kennon
Carrie H. Banks	md. C. H. Loftin
Nannie Allen Banks	md. W. G. Bryan on 5 June 1907
Foy Hope Baucom	md. J. Everette Kennedy on 6 Dec 1911
Harry L. Baucom	md. Edna Blanch _____ on 10 Oct 1911
Harry L. Baucom	md. Flonnie B. _____ on 6 Jan 1915
Meta G. Baucom	md. B. B. Stallings
Carlotta Barbour	md. Sam. L. Fort on 28 Dec 1909
John Bunyan Johns	md. Candice Ship on 2 May 1835

BIRTHS AND DEATHS

Family of Reynold Allen and Jane Kennon Allen

Reynold Allen	b. 28 Apr 1791 in Wake County	
Jane Kennon Allen	b. 5 May 1813 in Wake County	d. 25 June 1893
Charles Nicholas Allen [I]	b. 20 Mar 1837 in Wake County	d. 5 Aug 1914

Family of Charles Nicholas Allen and Carrie V. Johns Allen

Vivian J. Allen	b. 4 July 1864	
Irene L. Allen	b. 8 Dec 1865	
Lena R. Allen	b. 13 June 1868	
John R. Allen	b. 5 Apr 1870	
Nannie H. Allen	b. 15 Nov 1871	
Carrie O. Allen	b. 14 Oct 1874	
Charles Nicholas Allen [II]	b. 8 Mar 1879	d. 15 Aug 1953

Family of Charles Nicholas Allen & Lona Williams Allen

Charles N. Allen 3rd	b. 28 Jan 1906	d. 19 July 1906
William Kennon Allen	b. 15 May 1907	
Sidney Thomas Allen	b. 9 May 1908	
Caroline Virginia Allen	b. 8 Sept 1909	
Charles Graham Allen	b. 15 Nov. 1910	
Allison Griffin Allen	b. 18 Nov 1911	
Ed. Crow Allen	b. 17 Dec 1915	
Martha Ann Allen	b. 23 May 1922	
Lona Williams Allen		d. 7 Mar 1978

Family of John R. Allen and Bessie Cheatham Allen

Bessie Cheatham Allen	b. 15 Oct 1881
John Reynold Allen, Jr.	b. 20 Mar 1907

Children of W. D. Avera & Carrie Allen Avera

John William Avera	b. 30 Aug 1896
Charlotte Fort Avera	b. 9 Nov 1897
Pauline Johns Avera	b. 4 Dec 1899
David Sander Avera	b. 31 Aug 1901
Nicholas Allen Avera	b. 4 June 1903
Mary Louise Avera	b. 16 July 1905
Jane Kannon [sic] Avera	b. 14 July 1907
William David Avera	b. 28 Dec 1909
Alexander Waitstill Avera	b. 11 Apr 1912
Mildred Elizabeth Avera	b. 15 Feb 1918
Samuel Thomas Avera	b. 4 Apr 1921

Family of Dr. Braxton Banks and Nannie H. Allen Banks

Dr. Braxton Banks	b.	d. 11 Mar 1903
Herbert B. Banks	b. 1/4 Mar 1891	
Carrie H. Banks	b. 10 Nov 1895 in Garner, NC	
Prentice Banks	b. 13 Feb 1897	d. 13 Feb 189_
Paul K. Banks	b. 8 July 1898	d. __ Apr 1966
Thomas A. Banks	b. 16 Apr 1900	
Braxton Banks	b. 11 Oct 1903	
C. Nicholas Banks	b. 16 Mar 1902	

Family of D. W. Barbour and Carlotta and Lena R. Allen Barbour

D. W. Barbour	b. 26 Dec 1861 in Johnston County, NC	
Carlotta Barbour	b.	d. 19 Apr 19__
Mildred E. Barbour	b. 10 June 1894	

Family of George Baucom and Irene Allen Baucom

George Uirus Baucom	b. 11 Feb 1859 in Wake County	
Foy Hope Baucom	b. 9 Sept 1885 in Wake County	
G. U. Baucom, Jr.	b. 22 Feb 1887	s/o George & Irene
Roy A. Baucom	b. 16 Feb 1889	s/o George & Irene
Meta G. Baucom	b. 17 Nov 1892	
Lillian I. Baucom	b. 8 Dec 1894	
Troy Baucom	b. 4 July 1899	s/o George & Irene
Candice Baucom	b. 11 May 1901	
John R. Baucom	b. 31 Aug 1903	s/o George & Irene
Genevie Baucom	b. 1 Sept 1906	
Harry L. Baucom	b. 8 Oct 1890	s/o George & Irene

Family of Sam. L. Fort and Carlotta Barbour Fort

Virginia J. Fort	b. 17 July 1911
Jane K. Fort	b. 17 July 1913
Mildred B. Fort	b. 1 Nov 1914

Family of John B. Johns and Candice Ship Johns

John B. Johns	b. 20 Sept 1792 in Wake County	d. 11 Mar/May 1862
Candice Ship Johns	b. 4 Apr 1810	d. __ Apr 1893
Carrie V. Johns	b. 25 Dec 1840	d. 20 Jan 1924
Charles Fabius Johns	b. 13 Feb 1837	d. 18 Jan ____
Nathaniel Macon Johns	b. 27 Jan 1836	d. 7 Apr 1855
Sara Elizabeth Johns	b. 14 July 1858	d. 11 Sept 1858

Family of ??? Johns and ??? Johns

Caroline V. Johns	b. 25 Dec 1880
Thos. Jefferson Johns	b. 20 Apr 1885
John Shepherd Johns	b. 5 Feb 1886
Infant	b. & d. 13 Sept 1888
Infant	b. & d. 23 Feb 18__

Bible Records – Allen and Ferguson
Submitted by William Gaston Allen

Published in 1861

MARRIAGES

James Joseph Ferguson	md. Anne Duffy on 7 May 1857
E. A. Allen	md. Annie L. Ferguson on 29 Jan 1885
E. L. Clarke	md. Mary Ferguson on 14 Ap 1808
Richard H. Ferguson	md. Elizabeth Ennis on 7 Dec 1905
Katherine L. Allen	md. Edwin Drake Magee on 9 Nov 1924
William Gaston Allen	md. Patty Gee Hill on 37 [sic] Dec 1927

BIRTHS

Catherine L. Ferguson	b. 21 Mar 1853 in Cleveland, Ohio
William Joseph Ferguson	b. 6 Nov 1859 in Falls of Neuse, North Carolina
Annie Louisa Ferguson	b. 29 Jan 1959 [sic] in Falls of Neuse, North Carolina
James Edward Ferguson	b. 14 Oct 1862 in Falls of Neuse, North Carolina
Francis H. Ferguson	b. 25 Sept 1864 in Falls of Neuse, North Carolina
Mary Ferguson	b. 20 Dec 1875 in Hamilton, Ohio
Richard Henry Ferguson	b. 26 Feb 1878 in Falls of Neuse, North Carolina
John Ferguson	b. 10 Apr 1880 in Neuse, North Carolina
R. H. Ferguson, Jr.	b. 24 Mar 1906 in Raleigh, North Carolina
Annie Virginia Allen	b. 1 Aug 1886 in Neuse, North Carolina
James Joseph Allen	b. 30 Oct 1888 in Neuse. North Carolina
John Henry Allen	b. 30 July 1891 in Neuse, North Carolina
Margaret Allen	b. 23 July 1894 in Neuse, North Carolina
William Gaston Allen	b. 22 Dec 1896 in Neuse, North Carolina
Mary Elizabeth Allen	b. 23 May 1901 in Neuse, North Carolina
Daniel Sanford Allen	b. 3 May 1905 in Neuse, North Carolina
Sara Allen	b. 22 Jan 1906 in Neuse, North Carolina
Katherine Louise Allen	b. 17 May 1898 in Neuse, North Carolina

DEATHS

Owen Mullens	29 Apr 1861	Anne Ferguson	28 Aug 1867
Mary E. Mahoney	26 July 1861	James J. Ferguson	9 Sept 1901
Margaret Mullen	27July 1863	Annie V. Allen	2 July 1912
Michael Duffy	6 May 1865	Catherine Ferguson	28 Oct 1927
Eliza Mahoney	6 June 1866	John Henry Allen	31 Oct 1928
Owen Carr	__ ___187_	James J. Allen	2 Sept 1929
Margaret Duffey	8 June 1862	Edwin L. Clark	2 Mar 1905
William Ferguson	5 Oct 1864	James E. Ferguson	__ ___1869

Bible Records – A. W. Betts
Submitted by Wayland Jones, Jr.

Published by American Bible Society, Instituted in the year, MDCCCXVI; 1850, New York.

MARRIAGE

A. W. Betts	md. Sarah J. Norris on 17 Jan. 1845

BIRTHS AND DEATHS

A. W. Betts	b. 9 Jan 1822	d. Apr 1862
Sarah J. Norris Betts	b. 20 Jan 1824	d. 7 Aug 1905
William Henry Betts	b. 3 Jan 1846	d. 6 Nov 1865
Mary Jane Betts	b. 21 Sept 1847	
Neill Archibald Betts	b. 29 Apr 1849	
James Allen Betts	b. 13 July 1850	d. 30 July 1850
Laurence Hinton Betts	b. 12 June 1853	d. 29 Aug 1853
Sanders Norris Betts	b. 24 Oct 1851	
Jasper Judson Betts	b. 5 Dec 1854	
Christopher Columbus Betts	b. 12 Sept 1857	
Sarah Catherine Betts	b. 23 Jan 1860	d. 2 June 1860
Chora Andrea Betts	b. 9 Mar 1862	

NOTES

A. W. Betts died of Typhoid Fever at home in Apr 1862. Was a member of Piny Grove Church for ? years. Was ordained into the ministry in 1861. Formed a Company and entered the Confederate Army and was in Company C 31st North Carolina Regiment. Was captured at Roanoke Island in Feb 1862. Paroled and did not get his discharge until he was exchanged in this World for a better One.

William Henry Betts was in 31st North Carolina Regiment and was captured. Held prisoner at Point Lookout, Maryland for 4 months and died there in January of 1865.

Clipping found in Bible- From the Fuquay Spring Newspaper.
GEN. BURNSIDE AT ROANOKE ISLAND- SWIZZELL WRITED OF HIS EXPERIENCES WITH CO. "C" AT ROANOKE ISLAND.- Cpat. [sic] A. W. Betts, a Baptist preacher, raised a company of volunteers, to serve in the Confederate army, which were in camp at Fuquay Springs for drill. The company was composed of the best men in the county, and their barrack was a tennament [sic] house which stood on the identical spot where the Vanina [sic] Mercantile Company now stands. When they were proficent [sic] in these exercises, the company went to Roanoke Island and joined the 31st North Carolina Regiment of Troops, which D. G. Fowle was Lieutenant Colonel and it was known as Company "C"… (very lengthy article)

Bible Records - Bondurant and Greer
Submitted by Dorothy E. Greer

MARRIAGES

H. H. Bondurant	md. Unity J. Terrell on 5 Mar 1828
H. H. Bondurant	md. Harriet E. C. Fowler on 14 Jan 1836
William Greer	md. Harriet E. C. Bondurant on 30 Dec 1845

BIRTHS

Hilary Hack Bondurant	b. 20 Oct 1803
Unity J. Terrell	b. 10 June 1810
Sarah Elizabeth Bondurant	b. 15 Dec 1828
Matha Emaline Bondurant	b. 5 Jan 1833
William Greer	b. 18 June 1800

William Hilary Greer	b. 36 [sic] June 1849
Mary Elizabeth Morning (Greer)	b. 5 Aug ____
Stanley Thomas Greer	b. 22 May 1884
Horace Edwin Greer	b. 26 July 1887
Evelyn Leila Greer	b. 23 Feb 1890
Ralph Haynes Greer	b. 13 Feb 1894
Leah Frances Haymes (Greer)	b. 2 Nov 1852
William Charles Greer	b. 28 Jan 1874
Mary Harriet Greer	b. 18 Dec 1875
John Greer	b. 6 Jan 1878
James Hilary Greer	b. 11 Jan 1880

DEATHS

Hilary Hack Bondurant	d. 9 Dec 1938, 53 minutes after 5-6 evening
Unity J. Terrell (Bondurant)	d. 26 Jan1835, 45 past 11 o'clock
Harriet E. C. Fowler (Bondurant)	d. 8 Oct 1870
William Greer	d. 8 Sept 1906, Killed by lightning
Horace Edwin Greer	d. 28 Jan 1904, Died of Pneumonia, 4 o'clock AM
Ralph Haynes Greer	d. 26 June 1894
Leah Frances Haymes	d. 2 Dec 1932, 3/4 years illness/lame
William Charles Greer	d. 23 July 1901, Typhoid Fever (12:40 PM)
Mary Harriet Greer	d. 18 May 1939, High Blood Pressure
John Greer	d. 18 Sept 1939, Intestinal hemorrhage

NOTES

- This Bible was owned by Harriet E. A. Fowler, who was born on 11 July 1813 in Wake County, the daughter of William Fowler, who was born 8 Feb 1779 in Wake County.
- William Fowler was the son of Godfrey Fowler and Rahab Cooper.
- William Fowler married Mourning Crudup, daughter of Josiah Crudup and Elizabeth Battle.
- The William Fowlers moved from Wake County, North Carolina to Henry County, Tennessee in 1826.

Bible Records – Joseph Britt of Wake County
Submitted by Horace T. Britt

Published by William H. Hackney Co.; No. 630 Chestnut St., Philadelphia, Pa.; copyright 1871

MARRIAGES

J. L. Britt	md. E. R. Young on 9 Aug. 1854
William P. Wrenn	md. Susanna K. Britt on 28 Nov. 1877
Troy R. Britt	md. Katie Overby on 28 Jan 1880
John E. Stevens	md. Martha C. Britt on 2 Feb. 1881
B. B. Britt	md. Alva C. Holland on 22 Apr. 1885
Leonard S. Britt	md. Mary Francis Guy on 4 Mar. 1888
J. Q. Stephenson	md. L. Etta Britt on 2 Jan. 1889
Arthur L. Jewel	md. Mary R. Britt
Joseph B. Britt	md. Rosa Lane Stephenson on 14 Oct. 1894
Joseph B. Britt	md. Pennie L. Barbour on 27 Sept. 1914

BIRTHS AND DEATHS

Joseph Leonard Britt	b. 27 May 1842	d. 20 May 1874
Edith Rebecca Young Britt	b. 12 May 1835	d. 14 Apr 1910
Troy Randolph Britt	b. 2 June 1855	
Susanna Kincade Britt	b. 25 Apr 1859	
Zeba Bunyan Britt	b. 21 Feb 1861	
Martha Charlotte Britt	b. 14 Feb 1863	

Leonard Lethco Britt	b. 29 Apr 1865	
Mary Rebecca Britt	b. 15 Aug 1867	
Luella Etta Britt	b. 7 Nov 1869	
Joseph Burke Britt	b. 26 Oct 1872	d. 2 Mar. 1952
Calvin Leonard Britt	b. 24 Aug 1879	
Rohor Elether Britt	b. 19 Mar 1881	
Millard Milton Britt	b. 31 Jan 1882	
Beverly Bezane Britt	b. 28 Aug 1882	
Annie Vaiden Stevens	b. 7 Sept 1882	
Lola Corinora	b. 29 Feb 1884	
Stella Katie Britt	b. 2 Sept 1884	
Lettie Iola Wren	b. 29 May 1886	
Lily Della Britt	b. 8 Oct 1886	
Cornelia Jesse Britt	b. 8 Oct 1888	
Rosa Lane Stephenson Britt	b. 16 July 1870/6?	d. 25 Oct. 1912
Mabel Clyde Britt	b. 24 July 1895	
Troy Fabuis Britt	b. 6 Nov 1897	
Marcus Alonzo Britt	b. 10 Mar 1901	d. 24 Nov. 1935
Thomas Vance Britt	b. 23 May 1903	d. 12 Feb 1960
Horace Thornton Britt	b. 26 Aug 1905	
Ina Wilkins Britt	b. 8 Dec 1907	
Pennie L. Barbour Britt	b. 21 ____ 1897	
Evelyn Lane Britt		d. 1 Mar 1946 d/o Horace & Mildred
Annie Mae Britt [no info]		

Bible Records - William Earl Buffaloe
Submitted by Mrs. Mary Kaye Buffaloe Whaley (R. L.)

Combination Self-Pronouncing Edition; Jerusalem Chamber, Westminister Abbey, 11 Nov 1880; copyright 1 July 1886

MARRIAGE

Mary Blalock	md. William Earl Buffaloe on 15 Jan 1908 in Wake County

BIRTHS AND DEATHS

Mary Blalock Buffaloe	b. [24 Feb 1885]	d. 24 Oct 1925
William Earl Buffaloe	b. 14 Mar 1880	d. 10 Sept 1946
William Jackson Buffaloe	b. 30 Dec 1908	
David Buffaloe	b. 22 Oct 1910	
Mary Lee Buffaloe	b. 23 Sept 1912	
Virginia Buffaloe	b. 9 Nov 1914	d. 15 June 1920
Isabelle Buffaloe	b. 22 June 1916	
Sunshine [Wilfred E. Buffaloe]	b. 26 Nov 1918	
Sister ?		
Kathleen Buffaloe	b. 22 Nov 1920	
Earl Buffaloe	b. 24 Nov 1923	
Doris Buffaloe	b. 30 Sept 1925	d. __ ___ 1926

Bible Records – Levi Combs and Cynthia Burroughs
Submitted by Kay Whaley

Kay Whaley's son found a Bible printed in 1826 in a trash pile in Wake Co. several years ago [prior to 1985]. The owner was Cynthia R. Burroughs. The following information is in the Bible:

MARRIAGES

Levi Combs	md. Cynthia R. Burroughs on 1 June 1830

BIRTHS

Levi Combs	b. 3 June 1801
Cynthia R. B. Combs	b. 7 Jan 1810
George Henry Combs	b. 2 Dec 1833
John Tyler Combs	b. 1 May 1836

DEATHS

Levi Combs	d. 23 Aug 1848, age 47
George Henry Combs	d. 13 Dec 1879, age 46 years, 11 days
Cynthia B. Combs	d. 10 May 1890, age 80 years, 4 months, 3 days
John Tyler Combs	d. 8 Feb 1909, age 72 years, 9 months, 7 days

Bible Records – J. T. Edwards and Mary E. Finch Edwards
Submitted by Mrs. Reuben Edwards

MARRIAGES

J. T. Edwards and Mary E. Finch	md. 14 Dec 1870
James J. Lynn and Emma C. Edwards	md. 21 Feb 1897

BIRTHS

Commesia Emma Edwards	b. 28 Nov 1871
Demetrus Edwards	b. 7 Dec 1873
Marcus Edwards	b. 3 Nov 1875
Lonnie D. Edwards	b. 18 Dec 1877
Halcyon McAlfin Edwards	b. 19 Jan 1880
Frank Sill Edwards	b. 23 Oct 1882
Hubert Thomas Edwards	b. 26 May 1884
Silas Milton Edwards	b. 28 Jan 1886
James Dallas Edwards	b. 19 Sept 1889
Grover Edwards	b. 25 Nov 1891
Lena Lee Edwards	b. 14 July 1895

Notes:

- This family is Family History #239, written by Jo Ann Smith in *The Heritage of Wake County*.
- J. T. was James Thomas Edwards who was born 15 Feb 1844.
- Mary Finch Edwards was born in May of 1851. She died 3 May 1815 or 1816.
- J. T. and Mary resided in the House Creek Precinct, were members of Pleasant Grove Methodist Church, and are buried in the church cemetery.
- The Edwards Mill Road, near Crabtree Valley, was the old Edwards' family farm land.

Bible Records – James Ferrell
Submitted by Mrs. Blanche Keith
Published by H. &. E. Phinney, Cooperstown, N. Y.; copyright 1834

MARRIAGES

Jas. Ferrell	md. Anner Demsay on 24 Aug 1802	
Alfred Ferrell	md. Acebath Allen on 4 Oct 1831	
Eli Ferrell	md. Susan Moore on 16 Nov 1831	
Anna Ferrell	md. Benj. Keith on 16 May 1832	
Alfred Ferrell	md. Mary Allen on __ Sept 1837, d/o Jesse Gill	
Dradian Ferrell	md. Brinkley D. Ellen on 3 Jan 1838	
Elizabeth D. Ferrell	md. Willie J. Loyd on 12 Sept 1839	
Laban Ferrell	md. Aley M. Barbour on 22 May 1840	
Wesley C. Ferrell	md. Edna Chappel on 29 Jan 1846	
Silas Ferrell	md. Sarah Neely on 11 Dec 1849	
Susan Ferrell	md. Willis Ray on 22 Jan 1861/6?	
Loiza Ferrell	md. James T. Davis on 23 Aug 1866	
Eli Ferrell	md. Rachiel M. Spain on 30 Oct 1866	

BIRTHS AND DEATHS

Family of James Ferrell and Anner Ferrell

James Ferrell	b. 16 Apr 1779	d. 24 May 1870	
Anner Ferrell	b. 1 Sept 1782	d. 9 Apr 1851	
Annah Ferrell Keith	b. 16 May 1804	d. 24 Sept 1883	
Eli Ferrell	b. 11 July 1806	d. 12 Dec 1869	
Alfred Ferrell	b. 1 Dec 1807	d. 14 Dec 1845	
Calvin Ferrell	b. 29 Apr 1809	d. 15 Mar 1832	
Elizabeth D. Ferrell	b. 9 Dec 1810	d. 1876 in Chatham County	
Brient Ferrell	b. 25 Jan 1812	d. 7 Sept 1834	
Brazaell Ferrell	b. 4 May 1813	d. 13 Sept 1813	

Unknown Family

Laban Ferrell	b. 11 July 1814		
Susan Ferrell	b. 8 Mar 1816		
Silas Ferrell	b. 22 Aug 1817		
Dradian Ferrell	b. 28 Apr 1819		
Dent Ferrell	b. 19 Sept 1822	d. 19 Oct 1822	
Thomas Ferrell	b. 24 Nov 1824	d. 24 Nov 1820	
Loiza Ferrell	b. 13 Jan 1824		
Presley C. Ferrell	b. 25 June 1925		
Elisha Ferrell	b. 2 Feb 1782	d. Dec 1799	
Mary Ferrell	b. 27 May 1784	d. 11 June 1865	
Zephaniah Ferrell	b. 23 July 1786	d. 9 Aug 1819	
William Ferrell	b. 27 Nov 1788	d. 30 Mar 1867	
Lydia Ferrell	b. 23 Dec 1790	d. 28 May 1874	md. _____ Mangum
John A. Ferrell	b. 4 Mar 1793	d. 28 May 1847	
Dent Ferrell	b. 5 May 1795	d. 27 Dec 1849	

Elizabeth A. Kelly	d. 21 Mar 1908 age 72 years.	
George Poole Keith	d. 14 Apr 1928 age 59 years.	
B. A. Keith	md. Alverrada King on 14 Feb 1909	

Bible Records – John Walter Myatt
Submitted by Mrs. Pearl Myatt Hood (H. C.)

Published by the American Bible Society, New York; instituted in the year MDCCCXVI; 1854

MARRIAGES

John Walter Myatt	md. Bettie Stallings on 16 Dec 1874
William Alfred Myatt	md. Amelia Harrison Rand on 16 Dec 1846
James Bryant Stallings	md. Elizabeth Jones on 16 Dec 1847

BIRTHS AND DEATHS

John Walter Myatt	b. 23 Nov 1847	d. 13 Sept 1924?
Bettie Stallings	b. 14 Sept 1855	d. 4 June 1893
Annie Mildren Myatt	b. 6 July 1876	
Esther Elizabeth Myatt	b. 8 Nov 1878	d. 1 July 1894
Fannie Dare Myatt	b. 10 Sept 1881	
Milton Reuben Randolph Myatt	b. 4 Apr 1884	d. 13 Nov 1918
James Alfred Benjamin Myatt	b. 23 Mar 1887	
John Joshua Lawrence Myatt	b. 3 Nov 1889	
Bettie Walter Myatt	b. 4 June 1893	
William Alfred Myatt	b. 10 July 1812	
Amelia Harrison Myatt	b. 23 Nov 1830	
James Bryant Stallings	b. 14 Oct 1822	
Elizabeth Stallings	b. 6 Jan 1824	

Bible Records – W. A. Myatt
Submitted by Mrs. Pearl Hood Myatt (H. C.)

Published by American Publishing Co., No. 22 Park Place, New York; 1878

MARRAIGES

Mark Myatt md. Mary Speight on 7 Jan 1770

Mark Myatt was born in England, came to Wilmington, North Carolina, & later to Wake County, North Carolina. He died 1821 in Wake County. He served as Lieutenant in Captain Solomon Woods' Company in the Cavalry Regiment whose Colonel was Marquis de' Nalmedy, a French Volunteer in the American Service. The Roster of his Company shows Solomon Wood, Captain; Mark Myatt, Lieutenant; Thomas Gray, Cornet.

BIRTHS AND DEATHS

Children of Mark & Mary Speight Myatt

Acrill Myatt	b. 28 Dec 1773		md. Ann Gilmore
Aldrich Myatt	b. 15 Mar 1775		md. Ann Curtis
Alvin Myatt	b. 5 June 1779		unmarried
Cyarine Myatt	b. 7 Apr 1800		md. Malcome Shaw
Cyrana Myatt	b. 6 Nov 1802		md. John Whitaker
China Myatt	b. 27 Jan 1804		md. James Fish
Candace Myatt	b. 5 Aug 1807 Eng.		md. William Partin
Mark Myatt	b. 19 Mar 1744	d. 21 Aug 1821 in Wake County	
Mary Speight	b. 9 Nov 1753	d. 1 Dec 1823 in Wake County	
W. A. Myatt	b. 22 Apr 1850	d. 16 Mar 1925	
Nellie Hunter Myatt	b. 6 Apr 1879		
Hubert Leslie Myatt	b. 24 July 1880	d. 16 Aug 1881	
Loula Rand Myatt	b. 5 Oct 1881	d. ___	md. ___ Wilder
William Alfred Myatt	b. 15 Jan 1883	d. ___	
Garland Perry Myatt	b. 15 Jan 1884	d. ___	
Unnamed Infant	b. 12 Aug 1885	d. 19 Aug 1885	

Edwin Scott Myatt	b. 26 Sept 1886	d. 23 Sept 1906 in Jacksonville, Florida
Ernest Malcome Myatt	b. 28 Mar 1888	d. 16 Mar 1914
Maggie Myatt	b. 9 Mar 1890	
Pearl Myatt	b. 12 June 1891	
James McKee Myatt	b. 25 Apr 1893	d. 22 Aug 1912
Mildred Myatt	b. 31 Dec 1896	
Robert Lawson Myatt	b. 3 Sec [sic] 1898	d. 1951, age 77 years, in Raleigh, North Carolina
H. S. Perry	b. 14 June 1855	

Notes:

- William Acrill Myatt b. 22 Apr in Wake County; d. 16 Mar 1925 in Wake County. His wife was Columbia Perry Myatt b. 14 June 1855 in Wake County; d. 16 Jan 1939 in Wake County. They were married on 19 June 1878.
- William Alfred Myatt b. 10 July 1812 in Wake County; d. 15 Oct 1898 in Wake County. His wife was Amelia Harrison Rand b. 23 Nov 1830 in Wake County; d. 5 Dec 1920 in Wake County. They were married 16 Dec 1846 in Wake County.
- Acrill Myatt b. 28 Dec 1773; d. 6 Apr 1861 in Wake County. His wife was Anna Gilmore Myatt b. 9 May 1778 in Cumberland County; d. 5 Mar 1863 in Wake County. They were married 3 Apr 188_.

Bible Records –Renn, Scarlett, Waite

[name of submitter not indicated]

Published by American, Bible Society, New York; instituted in the year MDCCCXVI; 1859

MARRIAGES

Walter Lake Renn	md. Frances Hawks on 21 Oct 1903
Thomas J. Scarlett	md. Martha E. Waite on 25 Mar 1858
Louis W. Renn	md. Lilian Scarlett on 25 Sept 1878
George C. Scarlett	md. Nellie Myatt on 18 Dec 1900 in Raleigh, North Carolina
Henrietta A. Renn	md. Oren Lynn Shackleford on 22 Oct 1913 in Norfolk, Virginia
Margaret Lillian Renn	md. James Richard Mullen on 28 Sept 1918 in Norfolk, Virginia
George C. Scarlett, Jr.	md. Faye Carroll on 31 Mar 1936 in Dillon, South Carolina

BIRTHS AND DEATHS

Henrietta Alley Renn	b. 1832 in Petersburg, Virginia	d. 1899 in Raleigh, NC age 67
James Ransom Renn	b. 1819 in Warren County, NC	d. 1888 in Raleigh, NC age 69?
Lillian Waite Scarlett	b. 21 Mar 1859	d. 31 Feb 1926 in Norfolk, VA w/o Louis Renn

Family of Thomas J. Scarlett and Martha E. Waite Scarlett

Herbert Maken Scarlett	b. 6 May 1861	d. 24 Oct 1863
Emilie Kate Scarlett	b. 12 Apr 1863	d. 25 Feb 1866
Hubert Kendall Scarlett	b. 12 Dec 1865	d. Nov 1868
George Cadwallader Scarlett	b. 21 Apr 1875	d. 3 Dec 1956
Louis Waitt Scarlett	b. 15 Sept 1884	d. __ June 1885
Nellie Myatt Scarlett	b. 6 Apr 1879 in Raleigh, NC	d. 3 Dec 1956
Walter Lake Renn	b. 6 Mar 1880	
Hubert Winder Renn	b. 10 Oct 1881	d. 24 June 1882 s/o Louis & Lillian Renn
Martha Scarlett Renn	b. 27 June 1883	
Henrietta Alley Renn	b. 21 Sep. 1886	d. 4 Jan 1915 & baby w/o O. L. Shackleford
Margaret Lilian Renn	b. 2 Feb 1892	d/o W. L. & Florence Renn

Family of W. L. Renn & Florence Renn of Portsmouth, Virginia
Walter Lake Renn Jr. b. 24 June 1905
Martha Lilian Renn b. 13 Feb 1906 d. 23 Mar. 1906
Edward Hawks Renn b. 22 Sept 1913

Sylvia Faye Scarlett b. 16 Apr 1945
Thomas J. Scarlett b. Hillsboro, NC d. 4 Aug. 1904 in Raleigh

Martha Waite Scarlett b. Chapel Hill, NC d. 9 Feb. 1918
d/o Kendal B. & Emily Hotchkins Wait who came to N. C. from Mass. in the year 1836

Louis Walter Renn d. 28 Oct 1940 in Norfolk, VA

Elizabeth Scarlett Mullen b. 7 Oct 1925 d/o James Richard and Margaret Renn Mullen

Geo. C. Scarlett Jr. b. 22 Mar 1916

Notes:

- Henrietta Tucker Alley was born in Prince Georges County, Virginia, and moved to North Carolina as a child where her people settled in Warren County.
- The father of Louis Walter Renn was born in Warren County, North Carolina; fought in the Mexican War; and had four sons: Louis, Joseph, Charles and George Renn. He was a soldier in the Confederate War.
- James Ransom Renn was hurt in an accident on the S.A.L. Railroad in Raleigh and died 24 June 1888.
- Mrs. Renn died in Durham, North Carolina in Sept 1899.

Bible Records – William H. Shearon
Submitted by Mrs. Lucille Shearon Stevens (Isaac)

MARRIAGES

William H. Shearon	md. L. D. Raines (Lucy Andelia) on 23 Dec 1868
Lucy Lutafield Shearon	md. J. O. Harris

BIRTHS AND DEATHS

Franklin Nance Shearon	b. 21 Oct 1869	d. __ Dec 1941
Alexander Hamilton Shearon	b. 30 July 1871	d. 2 Oct 1945
Lenora Charlotte Shearon	b. 28 Nov 1872	d. 3 Mar 1965 md. _____ Jones
Mary Luer Shearon	b. 30 Jan 1874	
William Wesley Shearon	b. 26 Dec 1875	d. __ Apr 1937
James Troy Shearon	b. 4 May 1877	d. 31 Jan 1952
Lucy Luterfield	b. 26 Dec 1879	d. 17 Jan 1880
George Myatt Shearon	b. 19 Mar 1880	d. 16 Apr 1921
Edgar Lewis Shearon	b. 26 Dec 1882	d. 2 Feb 1946
Robert Newton Shearon	b. 20 Aug 1885	d. 17 Dec 1967
Lucy Luterfield Shearon	b. 31 Jan 1887	d. 18 Apr 1922
W. H. Shearon		d. 7 June 1899
Mrs. L. A. Shearon		d. 21 Oct 1937
Mrs. Addie Davis Shearon		d. 27 Sept 1963
Mrs. Mollie S. Jones		d. 16 Apr 1953

*[**Ed. Note:** As mentioned earlier, these Bible records are reprints of those previously published in the WCGS newsletter before there was a separate journal. These next Bible records are those recently received from WCGS members since our inclusion of those you just seen inspired us to solicit for Bible records. If you, too, have Bible records with a Wake County connection that you would like to see published, please contact one of the editors.]*

BIBLE RECORDS – RECENT SUBMISSIONS

Bible Records – Aycock Family
Submitted and transcribed by Ann Brosnahan
Great granddaughter of George Griffin Aycock and Holland Annie Rose.

George Griffin Aycock, b. 02 Mar 1838 in Brunswick County, Virginia; d. 17 Apr 1900 in Wake County, North Carolina.
Holland Annie Rose Aycock, b. ca 1849 in Wayne County, North Carolina; d. 19 Apr 1900 in Wake County, North Carolina.
Buried in Rowland and Aycock Cemetery, Rock Quarry Rd., Raleigh, Wake County, North Carolina.

Children of George Griffin Aycock and Holland Annie Rose listed in Aycock Family Bible:

BIRTHS			
Willie Aycock	b. 10 Oct 1871	E. H. Aycock	b. 01 Apr 1881
Etta Aycock	b. 03 Nov 1873	Nancy Aycock	b. 11 Aug 1884
Eliza Aycock	b. 14 Dec 1875	Sallie Aycock	b. 12 Oct 1888
Leonard Aycock	b. 24 June 1878	George D. Aycock	b. 13 Sept 1892

Births and deaths of children of E. H. Aycock and Essie Medlin Aycock:

BIRTHS		DEATHS	
Essie Medlin	b. 25 Oct 1886	Little Annie Aycock	d. 30 Mar 1905
Annie M. Aycock	b. 03 Feb 1904	Dessie Mae Aycock	d. 08 Jan 1909
Dessie M. Aycock	b. 18 Mar 1906	Frances H. Aycock	d. 07 Mar 1919
Juanita E. Aycock	b. 17 Aug 1908	Gertrude Aycock	d. 06 Apr 1920
Hilda Aycock	b. 29 Aug 1910		
Charles Brantley Aycock	b. 16 Nov 1912		
Grange Bickett Aycock	b. 30 Dec 1916		
Frances H. Aycock	b. 14 Jan 1919		
Gertrude Aycock	b. 06 Apr 1920		

Bible Records – Jesse Broughton
Transcribed by Carl E. Oehmann

This family Bible is in the possession of Ms. Lucile B. Stevens of Garner, NC. The Bible was originally published in 1833 by H. & E. Phinney of Cooperstown, NY.

Jesse Broughton was the third son of Joseph L. Broughton (c1766 – c1814) and his wife Mary Stancil (22 May 1771 – 13 Jun 1859). Joseph Broughton and Mary Stancil were married in Johnston County (Bond dated 28 March 1796). Jesse Broughton relocated to Wake County around 1845. Jesse Broughton and his wife Susan Bagwell had two sons and six daughters. Susan died while giving birth to her son Joseph Thomas Broughton on 13 May 1845. Jesse later married Matilda Sturdivant and had a daughter Mary Ester Broughton. Jesse died 1 August 1859.

The following is a transcription of the "Family Record" pages section of the bible.

First Page – MARRIAGES
Jesse Broughton and Susan Bagwell was Married March the 3 Day in the year of our Lord _____ 1834.
Jesse Broughton was Born November the 7th day in the year 1806.
Susan Broughton, wife of Jesse Broughton, was Born in the Same year 1806.
J. T. and Martha 1866
[**Transcriber's Note:** the above is a reference of the marriage between Joseph Thomas Broughton and Martha Helen Snelling which took place 1 Nov 1866 in Wake County, NC.]

Second Page – BIRTHS
Martha Broughton, Daughter of Jesse Broughton & Susan his wife, was Born February the 1 day in the Year of our Lord 1835.
Elizabeth Broughton, Daughter of Same parents, Was Born May the 16th Day in the year 1836.
Rebecca Broughton, Daughter of Same parents, was Born September the 21 day in the year 1837.
Catherine Broughton, Daughter of Same parents, was Born April the 7th day in the year 1839.
Wm H. Broughton, Son of the Same parents, Was Born April 9th Day in the year 1841.
Louisia A. Broughton, Daughter of the Same Parents, was Born June The 19th day in the Year 1843.
Josiah T. Broughton, Son of the Same parents, Was Born May the 13th day in the year 1845.
Susan Broughton Died May the 13th 1845.

Third Page – DEATHS
Elizabeth Broughton Died February the 10th day in the year 1838.
Martha Broughton Died March the 10th day in the year 1838.
May the 12 day 1842, An infant Daughter of the Same parents, was Born Dead.
Susan Broughton, the Mother of the above Children, Died May the 13th in the year 1845.
Jesse Broughton, Son of Joseph Broughton and Polly his wife, departed this life on the 1st day of August 1859. Aged 52 Years 8 months and 24 days.
Louisia A. Broughton, The daughter of Jesse Broughton and Susan his wife, departed this life December 22 year 1860, aged 16 years 5 months 13 days.
Nathan Bagwell Died January the 28th day in the year 1838.

Fourth Page – BIRTHS
Jesse Broughton And Matilda Sturdivant Was Married Nov 29th day 1845.
Mary Ester, Daughter Of Jesse Broughton and Matilda his wife, was Born December the 25 Day in the year 1846.
Henry Thomas Hicks, son of H. C. Hicks and Catherine his wife, Was born March 4th 1866.

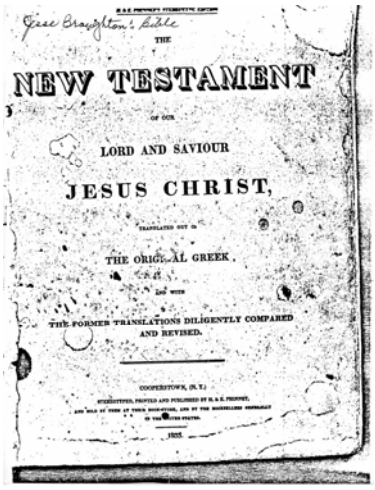
Fourth Page – SERVANT BIRTHS
September The 11th day in The year 1843 Miley was Delivered of a Son and call His name Charley.
Doctor W., Son of Sallay, was Born feb [?] The 28th 1846.
Austin, Son of the same Sallay, was Born April The 28 day in the year 1847.
Dennis, Son of Candice, Was Born July the 30th Day in the year 1848.
Elizabeth, Daughter of Lotty, was Born _____ Of December 1848.
Sarah, Daughter of Sally, Was Born February The 1st 1849.
Rufin, son of can_ [?], Was born March The 12 in the year 1851.

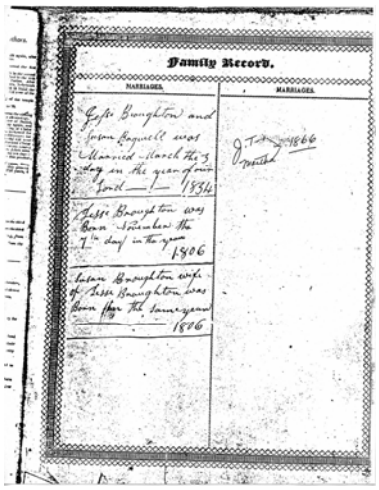
Fifth Page
Elizabeth Broughton, Daughter of Joseph Broughton and Polly his wife, was Born Jan 7th in the year 1797.
John Broughton, Of the Same Parents was Born Jan 26th in the year 1799.
Sally Broughton, Daughter of the Same Parents, was Born Oct 13th in the year 1801.
Ben Jamin Broughton, Son of the Same Parents, was Born April 9th in the year 1804.
Jesse Broughton, Son of the Same Parents, was Born Nov 7th in the year 1806.
Stephen Broughton, Son of the Same Parents, was Born March 21st in the year 1809.
Joseph Broughton, Son of the Same Parents, was Born Feb 4th in the year 1812.
Polly Broughton, widow of Joseph Broughton Decd and Mother of the above named Children, was Born May 22 day in the year 1771.
Polly Broughton, widow of Joseph Broughton Decd, Died on the morning of June 13th 1859.

Sixth Page
William H. Broughton, Son of Jesse and Susan Broughton, died At Carolina City of Brain fever on the 14th Of Oct 1862, aged 20 years 5 months and 5 day. He was a member of Company D of the 26th Regiment NC Volunteers.
Matilda Broughton Died Feb 19th day in the year 1878, aged 73 years 8 months 19 days.

Sixth Page – SERVANTS NAMES
Lucius [?], son of Sally, died February 26th 1859.

Seventh Page – Servants Names
Henry was Born May 28th in the year 1843.
Jim was Born Augt 18th in the year 1844.
Betty was Born Decmb 9th in the year 1848.
Hariett was Born March 31st in the year 1852.
Lis Bin [?] was Born February the 18th in the year 1854.
Esther was Born June the 21st in the year 1856.
Dr. Los son was Born Sept 27th in the year 1854.
[**Transcriber's Note:** Name could also be Dr. Losson but there appeared to be a space between the esses.]


Jesse Broughton's Bible
THE
NEW TESTAMENT
OF OUR
LORD AND SAVIOUR
JESUS CHRIST,
TRANSLATED OUT OF
THE ORIGINAL GREEK,
AND WITH
THE FORMER TRANSLATIONS DILIGENTLY COMPARED AND REVISED.
COOPERSTOWN, (N. Y.)


Family Record.
MARRIAGES.
MARRIAGES.
Jesse Broughton and Susan Boguell was Married March the 3 day on the year of our Lord — 1834
Jesse Broughton was Born in Pasquotank the 7th day in the year 1806
Susan Broughton wife of Jesse Broughton was Born the 7th same year 1806

Elizabeth Braughton Daughter of Joseph Braughton and Polly his wife was Born Jan 7th in the year 1797

John Braughton Son of the same Parents was Born Jan 26th in the year 1799

Sally Braughton Daughter of the same Parents was Born Oct 19th in the year 1811

Benjamin Braughton Son of the same Parents was Born April 9th in the year 1814

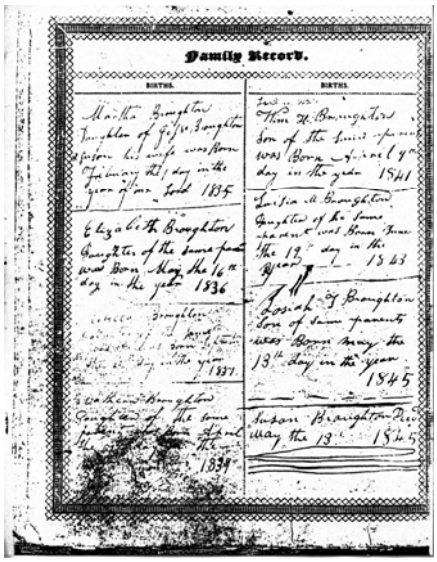
Jesse Braughton Son of the same Parents was Born Nov 7th in the year 1816

Stephen Braughton Son of the same Parents was Born March 21st in the year 1809

Joseph Braughton Son of the same Parents was Born Feb 4th in the year 1812

Polly Braughton widow of Joseph Braughton Sen'd and Mother of the above named Children was Born May 22 day in the year 1771

Polly Braughton widow of Joseph Braughton Sen'd Died on the morning of June 13th 1859



Family Record.

BIRTHS.

Martha Braughton Daughter of Geo. W. Braughton & Susan his wife was Born February the 1st day in the year of our Lord 1835

Eliza Beth Braughton Daughter of the same parents was Born May the 16th day in the year 1836

Catharine Braughton Daughter of the same parents was Born April the 4th day in the year 1839

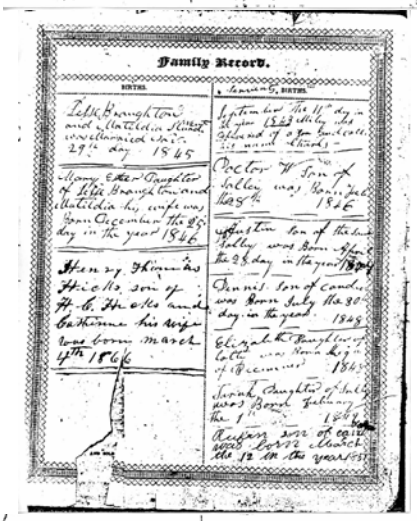
BIRTHS.

Thos. H. Braughton Son of the same parents was Born June the 9th day in the year 1841

Louisa A. Braughton Daughter of the same parents was Born June the 13th day in the year 1843

Josiah J. Braughton Son of same parents was Born May the 13th day in the year 1845

Susan Braughton Died May the 13th 1845



Family Record.

BIRTHS.

Tebb Braughton and Matilda Short were married the 29th day 1845

Mary Esther Daughter of Tebb Braughton and Matilda his wife was Born December the 25 day in the year 1846

Henry Thomas Hicks son of H. B. Hicks and Catharine his wife was born March 4th 1846

BIRTHS.

Septimus the 11th day in the year 1845 Polly the wife of Joseph Braughton Sen'd departed this life in the 74th year of her age

Doctor W. Son of Polly was Born Feb 18th 1806

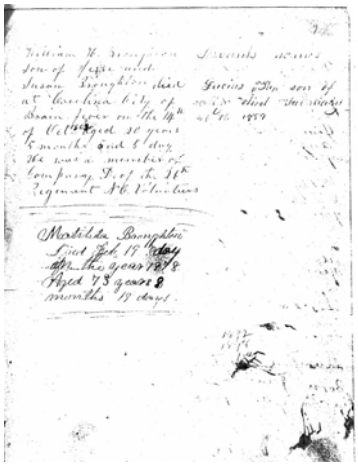
Septimus son of the same Polly was Born the 28th day in the year 1809

Dennis Son of same was Born July the 30th day in the year 1848

Elizabeth Braughton died the 10th of December 1845

Sarah Daughter of Polly was Born February the 1st 1811

Aaron son of same was Born March the 12th in the year 1813



William W. Broughton Susan's [illegible] son of Jesse and Susan Broughton died at Carolina City on the 14th of October aged 20 years 5 months and 6 days He was a member of Company F. of the 10th Regiment N.C. Volunteers

Matilda Broughton died Feb 18th day in the year 1878 Aged 78 years 8 months 19 days

Servants name

Henry was Born May 28th in the year 1843

Jim was Born Augt 18th in the year 1844

Betty was Born Decmr 9th in the year 1848

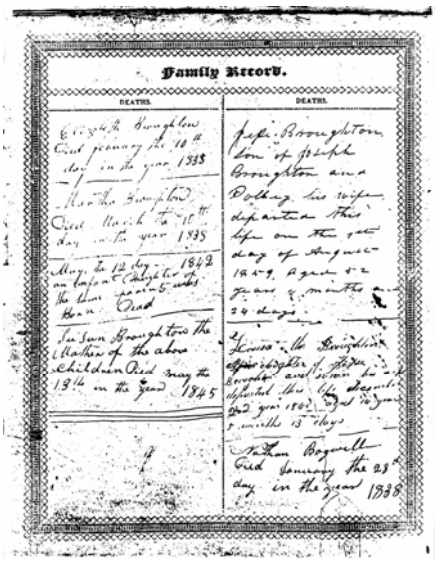
Harriett was Born March 31th in the year 1852

Liz Ann was Born the 19th in the year 1854

Esther was Born June the 21st in the year 1856

Servants name

D. Tolson was Born Sept 27th in the year 1841



Family Record.

DEATHS.

Elizabeth Braughton died January the 10th day in the year 1838

Martha Braughton died March the 10th day in the year 1838

Mary the 12 day 1842 on Sunday Caliopter the Sun passing under the Moon Dead

Susan Braughton the Mother of the above Children Died May the 13th in the Year 1845

DEATHS.

Jesse Braughton Son of Joseph Braughton and Polly his wife departed this life on the 1st day of August 1849 Aged 32 years 8 months 24 days

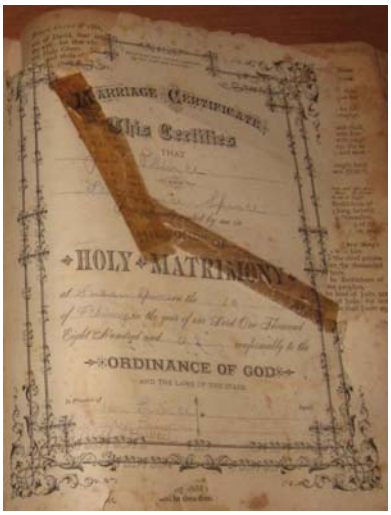
Louisa A. Braughton Eldest daughter of the above Braughton and wife departed this life January the 3rd 1862 aged 18 years 7 months 13 days

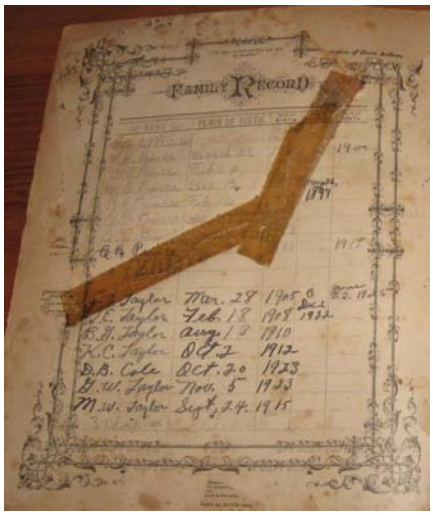
Thos. Bogwell Died January the 23rd day in the year 1838

Bible Records – Prince Family
Submitted by Sue Harvey
Transcribed by Diane L Richard

Submitters Note: John Prince is my 3rd great grandfather. I'm still researching this family (originally from Harnett County and the later Swift Creek area). I believe John is buried in the Confederate Cemetery in Oakwood in Raleigh, North Carolina.

Marriage Certificate This Certifies That
J. P. Prince and
Le [tape] nce Spence
Were Solemnly united by me in The Bonds of Holy Matrimony
at Susan Spences on the 16 day of February in the year of our Lord One Thousand Eight Hundred and 68 conformably to the
Ordinance of God and the Laws of the State
In Presence of John Prince, Mary Prince, Bill J. Powell





Name	Birth	Marriage	Death
Cinila (?) A Prince	Feb 14 [tape]		
L. H. Prince	March 22 18 [tape]		1900
W. J. Prince	Feb 24 [tape]		
M. E. Prince	Dec 12 [tape]		
R. A. Prince	Feb 16 [tape]	May 26 1897	
E. F. Prince	Dec [tape]		
E. V. Prince	[tape]		
E. B. Prince	May 28 [tape] 85		1918
J. ?. Taylor	Mar 28 1905		June 23 1925
T. E. Taylor	Feb 18 1908	Dec 1 1922	
B. G. Taylor	Aug 13 1910		
K. C. Taylor	Oct 2 1912		
D. B. Cole	Oct 20 1923		
G. W. Taylor	Nov 5 1923		
M. W. Taylor	Sept 24 1915		

AN UPCHURCH BIBLE LEADS TO A NARRATIVE

By Robert Phillip Upchurch

Inscriptions in family Bibles often lead to interesting aspects of history, and the entries provided here for the William W. Upchurch Bible is an excellent example. Perhaps I will be forgiven for telling the story in personal terms as it unfolded over the last thirty plus years.

The story starts in the 1970s with the activities of my cousin Edythe Medlin Tippett who now lives in retirement in Zebulon, North Carolina. For over two decades Edythe had been a masterful family historian with Wake County interests. She was the head of the Zebulon Public Library for twenty years. We became close collaborators in the 1970s. In a letter dated 25 September 1980, she sent me the details from the Bible which inscriptions are shown here. She related that wanting a large Bible, she had purchased it at an antique shop in Raleigh about 1978. The Bible is destined to be in the Edythe Tippett Collection in The Olivia Raney Family History Library of Wake County, North Carolina. Let this article be a tribute to Edythe Tippett for all that has come down to us from her labor of love.

For a time the records lay in my files without much meaning, but gradually the story unfolded as I shall now tell. William W. Upchurch was the son of Alfred Upchurch, a second cousin of my grandfather, Bartley Jefferson Upchurch. Alfred was born in the Green Level area of Wake County and came to Raleigh prior to the Civil War. He was a coach maker and a Raleigh alderman. His son, William, b. 1854, d. 1923, lived his entire life in Raleigh. He and his wife, nee Anna Ella Hawkins, are buried in historic Oakwood Cemetery in Raleigh. Interesting aspects of three of their six children have surfaced.

Son Edward Bradley Upchurch lends distinction to our family by having been a member of the first class to enroll at North Carolina Agricultural & Mechanical College (now North Carolina State University). By 1900 we find him, age 23 and single, in Newport News, Virginia. In 1910 he was married with a young family in Buffalo, New York.

Daughter Gertrude McGee Upchurch came to our attention in a very unusual way. In the 1940s many young attractive ladies found employment in Raleigh after finishing their education. My future bride was one of these. She and a flock of charming companions roomed and boarded at a residence across from the capitol on East Jones Street. Years later when I became interested in family history my wife revealed that a Gertrude Upchurch, a mature lady, also dined at this location. Only later did I figure out that Gertrude was my fourth cousin. Only in 2007 did I learn the uniqueness of Gertrude. At that time Mr. Lynn Roundtree of Chapel Hill was involved in appraising documents I was placing in The Upchurch Collection at North Carolina State University. He wrote “By the way, are you related to Gertrude McGee Upchurch of Wake County?” He went on to report that he had co-authored a book on the first one hundred women attorneys in North Carolina and that Gertrude was one of these. Further, he detailed that, in fact, Gertrude “…became the first female attorney to act in an official legal capacity on behalf of the State of North Carolina. Thus, the Upchurch family gets another footnote in history.

Son Alfred Hawkins Upchurch was lifted up in a highly coincidental manner. It was in the early 1990s when I was serving as an administrator in the College of Agriculture of the University of Arizona. We had hired a new high profile, highly successful scientist as Head of our Animal Science Department, and a welcoming ceremony was being held. As the event concluded I chatted with the newly minted Department Head, Dr. Roy Ax, Jr., and he confided to me that his mother was nee Shirley Ann Upchurch. I soon came to know her, and we had extensive exchanges. She was the daughter of William Buchanan Upchurch and a granddaughter of the Alfred Hawkins Upchurch of the Bible. Naturally, I was able to fill in a lot of details for Shirley, and for me she did likewise. She explained how her grandfather Alfred Hawkins Upchurch had migrated to Richmond, VA. As she visited in our home, I will never forget her exclamation as she looked over my shoulder as I thumbed through family files. Excitedly, she proclaimed “That’s my Great Aunt Gertrude”.

I came to know Cousin Roy Ax, Jr. as a superb scientist, and regret to report that he passed away in 2011.

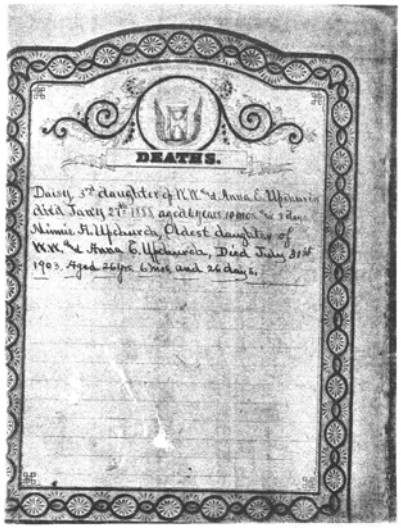
The facts presented in the William W. Upchurch Bible were an integral part of allowing this story to unfold and be told. Even the brief sketches given here allow one to grasp how family historians enjoy fitting the pieces of a family puzzle together.

Bible Records – William W. Upchurch Family
Submitted by Robert Phillip Upchurch

MARRIAGES
William W. Upchurch and Annie E. Hawkins were married on the 2nd day of November A.D. 1873.

BIRTHS
Edward Bradley, 1st son of W. W. and Anna E. Upchurch, was born on the 17th August 1874.
Minnie Adelia, 1st daughter of W. W. and Anna E. Upchurch, was born on 5th Dec. 1876.
Alfred Hawkins, 2nd son of W. W. and Anna E. Upchurch, was born April 16th, 1879.
Gertrude McGee, 2nd daughter of W. W. and Anna E. Upchurch, was born on 12th July 1881.
Daisy _____ [left blank], 3rd daughter of W. W. and Anna E. Upchurch, was born on 24th April 1883.
James Norman, 3rd son of W. W. and Anna E. Upchurch, was born June 10th, 1885.

DEATHS
Daisy, 3rd daughter of W. W. and Anna E. Upchurch, died Jan'y 27th, 1808, aged 4 years 10 mos and 3 days.
Minnie A. Upchurch, oldest daughter of W. W. and Anna E. Upchurch, died July 31st, 1903, aged 26 years 6 mos and 26 days.



WAKE COUNTY RECORDS OF SLAVES AND FREE NEGROES, 1788-1829

Abstracted by Diane L Richard, John Marcom, Joy Heitmann, Stephen Terry
Introduction & Images by Diane L Richard

[**Source:** Wake County Miscellaneous Records, 1772-1948, C.R.099.928.12]

Several counties in North Carolina have identified collections of records regarding "Slaves and Free Negroes" or "Slaves and Free Persons of Color" et al. These are artificially created collections. As such, you do want to look beyond these collections into loose court records, estate records, bonds, deeds, bills of sale, general assembly petitions and any other records where mentions of slaves and free negroes might be found. These records are scattered throughout the papers and bound volumes that survive. For some counties (e.g. Mecklenburg, McDowell, Burke, Lincoln, Iredell, etc), William L Byrd has published a volume where he has abstracted the records found in such collections. I have found that he has done a pretty thorough job for the counties for which he has published volumes. As always, do obtain a copy of the original document for any relevant entry you identify.

Unfortunately, the surviving records for Wake in this category only fill a few folders and not a few boxes. Though, such a small collection lent itself to our publishing such in the journal.

As you read through the entries, you will note for some entries, two abstracts and a transcription – two volunteers were "blindly" given the same images to abstract and/or transcribe. They did not know this, and they did not know the purpose beyond that we were planning to publish this material in the journal. Note also that the source for abstract #2 is also the source of the transcription, and this person did not necessarily create the "summary" with the idea of it being a fully formed "abstract." We have taken the liberty of calling this summary an abstract for our convenience!

Now that all those caveats are out of the way, a reason for doing this is to remind you that there are many ways to present the contents of a document – both when abstracting and transcribing said document.

You will notice that for the most part, they agreed on names, dates, and details, and there are a few occasions where they didn't "see" the same name, etc. This is instructive for us! Handwritten documents are often very hard to read. This is often a combination of penmanship and phonetic spelling (which we so often want to try and correct). And familiarity with the names in a locale can help us decipher what might not be obvious to someone who has not researched the locale, though on the other hand, this sometimes makes it easy to "guess" what a name is, regardless of whether that is what the document says!

All of these can make doing abstracts of documents very challenging and definitely open to interpretation. Please do appreciate anyone who abstracts, transcribes, or indexes documents – it is hard work! And as we always tell you, use abstracts and transcriptions as guidance. If an entry might have relevance to your family, do acquire the original document and make your own determination on what the specifics of the document are!

=======

Abstract:
Gabriel Holmes and Fereba Williams By Isaac, Joel and Samuel Williams and Others
Copy for Charles Williams
24th of December 1788
Cumberland County
Other names – thirteen negroes named Jacob, Toby, Charles, Cloe, Rose, Beck, Sall (?), Dick, Life (?), Jim, Bothrin (?), Lewis, Clive.
Signed sealed and delivered in Presence of David Smith, Alexander Avera, Wm. Gibson

Transcription:
Feraba Williams
To
Isaac Joel & Samuel Williams.
Know all men by these present that a Feraba Williams of the county & state aforesaid for said for & in consideration of the natural love & affection I have & bear unto my three brothers Isaac Williams Samuel Williams & Joel Williams [l] have given and granted & by these presents do give grant & confirm unto my said three brothers Isaac, Samel & Joel Williams thirteen negroes named Jacob Toby Charles Cloc Rose Beck Sall Dick Jesse Jim Bottim and Lewis Cloe to be equally divided betwitst my three brothers … or their heirs at the expiration of my life – To have toto & enjoy the said negroes unto them the said Isaac Samuel and Joel Williams their heirs and assigns forever & to the said Feraba Williams the above named negroes unto the said Isaac, Samuel and Joel Williams their executors administrators and assigns shall & will warrant & forever defend by these presents – In witness whereof I have [her…] set my hand & seal this 24th of December 1788 – [her]
Feraba {FW} Williams seal
Signed sealed & delivered in presence of
N.B. The words granted and in the sixth line way
David Smith Proved by David Smith & William Gibson
Wm Gibson
and admitted to record John Ingram EE

[back of document]
Cerify that the forgoing is a true copy of a Deed of Gift registered in Book [l] page 170
Arch McLean Agt.
[address] Gabriel Holmes Feraba Williams Rachel Williams others
Copy of Charles Williams [bottom unreadable]

=======

Abstract #1:
– Griffin
– One tenth part of the crop in the year 1808
– J. Craver
– 1808
Summary: Share cropping agreement for rental of a plantation, for “tenth” of crops, in 1808, including its resident slaves.

Abstract #2:
Agreement between John Craven and Allen Griffin
9 January 1808
Other names – 12 negroes named Elpea? Moses Jacob Frank Dick Hannah Dinah Charity Peggy Tempey Bridget Patty
Wake County, NC
Signed in presence of J Craven

Transcription:
Articles of agreement entered into this 9th day of January 1808. By John Craven of the County of Wake in the State of North Carolina of the one part and Allen Griffin of the same county and state of the other part. Witnesseth, that the said Allen Griffin doth hereby agree to live with and become the overseer for the said John Craven on his plantation lying on Crabtree Creek for the year 1808. And the said John Craven doth agree on his part to furnish on the said Plantation during the year 1808 the following Negroes viz Elpea? Moses Jacob Frank Dick Hannah Dinah Charity Peggy Tempey Bridget Patty and three ??? boys which are to pick up brush, plant corn or peas, gather cotton, peas or perform any other light work that they can do. Five work nags if ?? ??. ?? sufficient for the use of the plantation and to ?? for the blacksmith work.

He also agrees to furnish for the use of the said Allen Griffin four hundred weights of ?? pork, five barrels of corn and the use of a cow. And the said Allen Griffin doth agree on his part to work constantly on the plantation aforesaid at all kinds of work that is to be done thereon (except mauling Rails) during the said year 1808. And to have the said Craven stock of every description fed taken proper care of and attended to in all respects also to have his work horses fed and properly taken care of And the said Allen further agreeing that the said John Craven shall have the use of the Negroes Cart + Oxen from said plantation for the purpose of supplying him with wood at Raleigh and to haul from the plantation as much corn fodder + oaks as he the said Craven may want. And after the crop is load bye the said Griffin further agrees that the women on the said plantation may spin until the getting of fodder and after that is done until the gathering of corn and after the corn in gathered until Christmas in order to clothe themselves and the other Negroes on the plantation and in consideration of such the said Griffin services and complying as before stated he shall be entitled to receive from the said plantation the one fourth part of the crop which he shall make on the said plantation in the year 1808 except the fodder which is solely to belong to the said Craven) viz of the corn, oats, tobacco cotton wheat gathered peas + ??? and the said Craven furthers agrees that the said Griffin shall have the privilege of a nag to ride when on business or to muster but not on a journey without the consent of said Craven.
Signed in presence of:

J Craven

In case either of the parties within named should be sick neither shall be compelled to make up the time lost by sickness Jan 19 1808

J Craven

=======

Abstract #1
– John Hinton
– a negro named Ludwick
– 7th day January 1814
– James Mears
– William Jones
Summary: Lease, “hiring,” of a slave named “Lodwick,” for one year, in 1814 by John Hinton to James Means and William Jones, commencing 7th January 1814, for $49.00.

Abstract #2
Agreement between James Mears, Willie Lane to John Hinton
7 January 1814
Wake County, NC
Other names – negro named Lodwick

Transcription:
Agreement between James Mears, Willie Lane to John Hinton
7 January 1814
Wake County, NC
Other names – negro named Lodwick

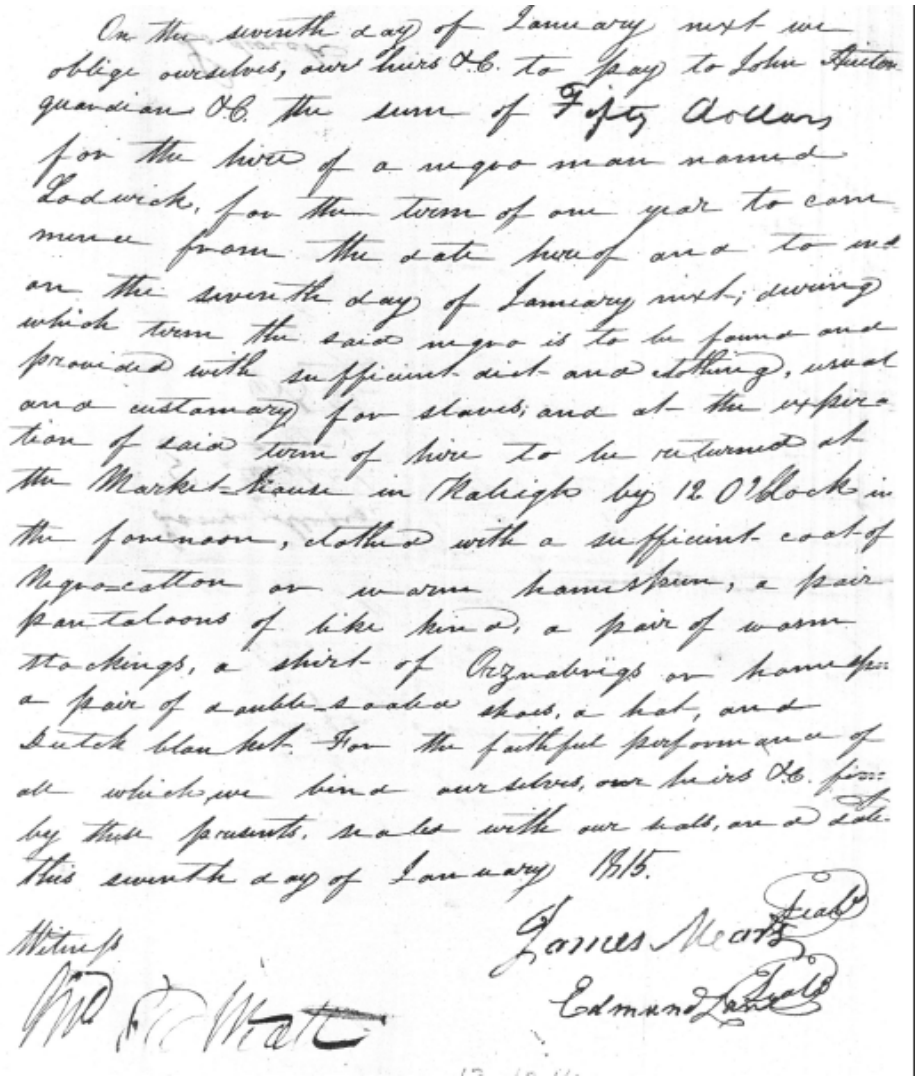
On the seventh day of January next we oblige ourselves, our heirs to pay John Hinton guardian of the sum of forty nine dollars $49 for the hire of a negro named Lodwick for the space of one year to commence from this date and to be completed on the seventh day of January next during which term the negro is to be found and provided with sufficient diet and clothing usual and customary for slaves and at the expiration of said term of hire to be returned at the market house in Raleigh by 12 o’clock in the forenoon clothed with a sufficient coat of Negro cotton or warm home-spun, or a pair of pantaloons of like kind, a pair of warm stockings, a shirt of ??? or home spun, a pair of double-soled shoes, a hat, and

Dutch Blanket. For the faithful performance of all which we bind ourselves our heirs of ??? by these presents sealed with our seals and dated this 7th day of January 1814 –

Witnesseth

James Mears
+
Willie Lane

=======



On the seventh day of January next we oblige ourselves, our heirs &c. to pay to John Hinton guardian &c. the sum of Fifty dollars for the hire of a negro man named Lodwick, for the term of one year to commence from the date hereof and to end on the seventh day of January next; during which term the said negro is to be found and provided with sufficient diet and clothing, usual and customary for slaves, and at the expiration of said term of hire to be returned at the Market House in Raleigh by 12 O'Clock in the forenoon, clothed with a sufficient coat of Negro-cotton or woolen homespun, a pair pantaloons of like kind, a pair of woolen stockings, a shirt of Osnaburgs or homespun a pair of double soaled shoes, a hat, and Dutch blanket. For the faithful performance of all which we bind ourselves, our heirs &c. firmly by these presents, sealed with our seals, and dated this seventh day of January 1815.

Witness
Wm. [illegible] Watt

James Mears Seal
Edmund Lane Seal

Abstract #1:

– 7th January 1815
– John Hinton guardian
– a negro man named Lodwick
– Market House in Raleigh
– Edmund Lane

Summary: Lease, ("hiring"), of a slave named "Lodwick" for one year, in 1815, by John Hinton to James Meers and Edmond Lane for $50.00.

Abstract #2:
Abstract:
Agreement between James Mears, Edmund Lane to John Hinton
7 January 1815
Wake County, NC
Other names – negro named Lodwick

Transcription:
Agreement between James Mears, Edmund Lane to John Hinton
7 January 1815
Wake County, NC
Other names – negro named Lodwick

On the seventh day of January next we oblige ourselves, our heirs to pay John Hinton guardian of the sum of fifty dollars $50 for the hire of a negro named Lodwick for the space of one year to commence from this date and to be completed on the seventh day of January next during which term the negro is to be found and provided with sufficient diet and clothing usual and customary for slaves and at the expiration of said term of hire to be returned at the market house in Raleigh by 12 o'clock in the forenoon clothed with a sufficient coat of Negro cotton or warm home-spun, or a pair of pantaloons of like kind, a pair of warm stockings, a shirt of osnabrugs or home spun, a pair of double-soled shoes, a hat, and Dutch Blanket. For the faithful performance of all which we bind ourselves our heirs of ??? by these presents sealed with our seals and dated this 7th day of January 1815 –

Witnesseth

James Mears
+
Edmund Lane

=======

Abstract #1
– 8th day January 1816
- – John Hinton guardian
- – a negro named Lodwick
- – Market House in Raleigh
- – R. Smith
- – James Mears
- – Daniel Peek
- – Thomas MITCHEL

Summary: Lease, ("hiring"), of a slave named "Lodwick," for a year, in 1816, by John Hinton to R. Smith, James Mears, Daniel Peek and Thomas Mitchel for $53.00.

Abstract #2
Agreement between Jacob Marling, A Lucas to John Hinton
8 January 1816
Wake County, NC
Other names – negro named Lodwick

Transcription:
Agreement between James Mears, Daniel Perth, and Thos Mitchel to John Hinton
8 January 1816
Wake County, NC
Other names – negro named Lodwick

On the 8th day of January next we oblige ourselves, our heirs to pay to John Hinton guardian the sum of fifty three dollars fifty cents for the hire of a negro named Lodwick for the term of one year to commence from this date and to end on the eighth day of January next during which term the negro is to be found and provided with sufficient diet and clothing usual and customary for slaves and at the expiration of said term of hire to be returned at the market house in Raleigh by 12 o'clock in the forenoon clothed with a sufficient coat of Negro cotton or warm home-spun, or a pair of pantaloons of like kind, a pair of warm stockings, a shirt of osnabrugs or home spun, a pair of double-soled shoes, a hat, and Dutch Blanket. For the faithful performance of all which we bind ourselves our heirs of firmly by these presents sealed with our seals and dated this 8th day of January 1816 –

Witnesseth

James Mears
Daniel Perth
Thos Mitchel

=======

Abstract #1:

– John Hinton guardian
– a negro named Lisbon
– Market House in Raleigh
– 10th day January 1817
– Jacob Marling
– A. Lucas

Summary: Lease, ("hiring"), of a slave named "Lisbon," for one year in 1817, by John Hinton to Jacob Marling and A. Lucas, for $60.00.

Abstract #2:

Transcription:

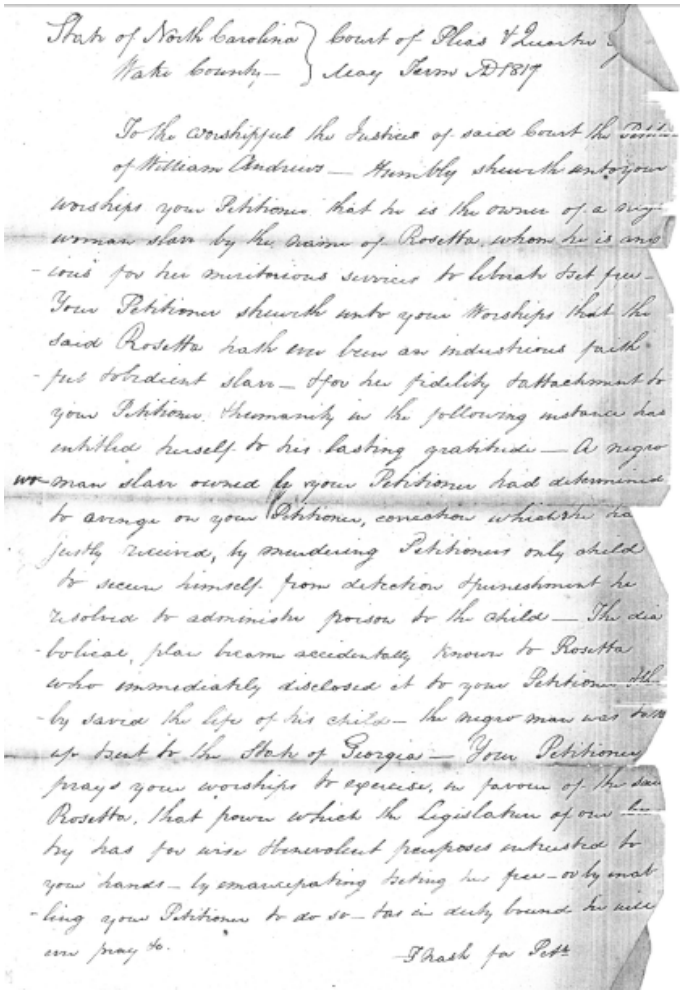
Agreement between Jacob Marling, A Lucas to John Hinton
8 January 1816
Wake County, NC
Other names – negro named Lodwick

On the eighth day of January next we oblige ourselves, our heirs to pay to John Hinton guardian the sum of sixty dollars $60 for the hire of a negro named Lisbon for the space of one year to commence from this date and to end on the eighth day of January next during which term the negro is to be found and provided with sufficient diet and clothing usual and customary for slaves and at the expiration of said time of hire to be returned at the market house in Raleigh by 12 o'clock in the forenoon clothed with a sufficient coat + jacket of Negro cotton or warm home-spun, or a pair of pantaloons of like kind, a pair of warm stockings, a shirt of osnabrugs or home spun, a pair shoes, a hat, and Dutch Blanket. For the faithful performance of all which we bind ourselves our heirs of firmly by these presents sealed with our seals and dated this 10th day of January 1817 –

Witnesseth

Jacob Marling
A Lucas

=======



State of North Carolina } Court of Pleas & Quarter
Wake County } May Term AD 1817

To the worshipful the Justices of said Court the Petition
of William Andrews — Humbly sheweth unto your
worships your Petitioner that he is the owner of a negro
woman slave by the name of Rosetta, whom he is anxious
for her meritorious services to liberate & set free —
Your Petitioner sheweth unto your Worships that the
said Rosetta hath ever been an industrious faithful
& obedient slave — for her fidelity & attachment to
your Petitioner humanity in the following instance has
entitled herself to his lasting gratitude — A negro
man slave owned by your Petitioner had determined
to avenge on your Petitioner, correction which he had
justly received, by murdering Petitioners only child
& to secure himself from detection & punishment he
resolved to administer poison to the child — The diabolical plan became accidentally known to Rosetta
who immediately disclosed it to your Petitioner — Hereby saved the life of his child — the negro man was sent
up East to the State of Georgia — Your Petitioner
prays your worships to exercise, in favour of the said
Rosetta, that power which the Legislature of our Country
by has for wise benevolent purposes entrusted to
your hands — by emancipating setting her free — & by enabling your Petitioner to do so — for in duty bound he will
ever pray &c.

Thos. Nash for Petr

Abstract #1:
– William Andrews
- – Wake County
- – Rosetta
- – State of Georgia
- – May term 1817

Summary: William Andrews petitioned the court to grant “emancipation and set free for meritorious services” his slave “Rosetta.” Andrews also owned a male slave “who once punished,” planned to murder, by poison, the child of Andrews. Rosetta revealed the plot to Andrews and the male slave was “sent to Georgia.”

Abstract #2:
State of North Carolina Wake County
Court of Pleas + Quarter
Petition of William Andrews
May Term AD 1819
Other names mentioned – negro named Rosetta

Transcription:
State of North Carolina Wake County
Court of Pleas + Quarter
Petition of William Andrews
May Term AD 1819
Other names mentioned – negro named Rosetta

To the worshipped the Justices of said Court the Petition of William Andrews – Humbly sheweth? Unto your worships your Petitions that he is the owner of a negro woman slave by the name of Rosetta, whom he is anxious for her meritorious services to liberate + set free. Your Petitioner sheweth unto your worships that the said Rosetta hath every need as industrious faithful obedient slave – For her fidelity + attachment to your Petitioner. Humanity in the following instance has entitled herself to his lasting gratitude. A negro woman slave owned by your Petitioner had determined to avenge on your Petitioner, ??? which he had justly recind, by murdering Petitioners only child to secure himself from detection. Punishment he resolved to administer poison to the child. The diabolical plan became accidently known to Rosetta who immediately disclosed it to your Petitioner. Thereby saved the life of his child. The negro man was ??? up back to the State of Georgia. Your Petitioner prays your worships to exercise in favour of the said Rosetta that power which the Legislature of our County has for wise benevolent purposes entrusted to your hands by emancipating setting her free or by enabling your Petitioners to do so has in duty bound his will ever pray do.

=======

Abstract #1
– John Hinton guardian
- – a negro man named Lodwick
- – 8th day January 1817
- – James Mears
- – Edmund Lane
- – J. Corman

Summary: Lease, ("hiring"), of a slave named "Lodwick," for one year, in 1817, by John Hinton to James Meers, Edmund Lane and J. Corman for $67.00.

Abstract #2:
Agreement between James Mears, Edmund Lane, J Cossman? And John Hinton
8 January 1818
Wake County, NC
Other names listed – negro named Lodwick

Transcription:
Agreement between James Mears, Edmund Lane, J Cossman? And John Hinton
8 January 1818
Wake County, NC
Other names listed – negro named Lodwick

On the eighth day of January next we oblige ourselves our heirs to pay John Hinton guardian the sum of Sixty seven dollars ($67) For the hire of a Negro named Lodwick for the space of one year to commence from this date, and to end on the eighth day of January next, during which time the said negro is to be founds+ provided with sufficient diet and clothing usual and customary for slaves, and at the expiration of said time of hire to be returned at market house in Raleigh by 12 O'clock in the forenoon, clothed with a sufficient coat of negro cotton a pair of pantaloons of like kind a shirt of osnabrugs or home spun a pair warm stocking a pare double soled shoes, a hat and Dutch Blanket. For the performance of which we bind ourselves our Heirs firmly by these presents sealed with our seals and dated this 8th day of January 1817

Witnesseth
James Mears
Edmund Lane
J Cossman

=======

Abstract #1:

– Thomas Henderson
– John Dunn
– William Jones
– three justices of the peace of Wake County
– Calvin Jones, planter
– a male slave believed to be Audrey, alias William James
– 26th of November 1818

Summary: Complaint filed in Wake County in 1818 by Calvin Jones ,"planter," per a runaway slave, "belonging to an unknown person," named "Audrey," alias William James. The slave is described as "lurking" about the county committing "acts of felony." The order to the sheriff is to apprehend the slave. The order further gives permission to any person to "kill or destroy" the said slave without fear of prosecution.

Abstract #2:
Complaint by Calvin Jones
26 November 1818
Wake County, NC
Other names – negro named Andrey, aka William James

Transcription:
Complaint by Calvin Jones
26 November 1818
Wake County, NC
Other names – negro named Andrey, aka William James

State of North Carolina
Wake County

By Thos Henderson, John Dunn, J Willie Jones Esq Three of the Justices of the Peace in and for the said County.

Whereas complaint upon oath hath been made to as this day three of the Justices of the Peace of the said county by Calvin Jones of the sd county planter that a certain male slave belonging to an unknown person believed to be Andrey, who calls himself Wm James hath absented himself from his masters services and is lurking about in the county committing acts of Felony and other misdeeds. These are therefore in the name of the State, to command the sd slave forthwith to surrender himself and return home to his said masters and we do hereby also require the Sheriff of the sd County of Wake to make diligent search and pursuit after the sd Slave and him having found to apprehend and secure so that he may be conveyed to his sd master or otherwise discharge as the law directs and the sd Sheriff is hereby authorized and empowered to raise and take with him such power of his county as he shall think fit for apprehending the sd slave, And we do hereby by virtue of the act of Aprenbly?? In such can provided and make and declare that of the sd slave named Andrey (alias Wm James) doth not surrender himself and return him immediately. After the publication of these presents that any person may kill or destroy the sd slave, by such means as he or they may think fit without accusation or impeachment of any crime or offense for so doing and without incurring any penalty and forfeiture thereby/

Given under Our Hands and seals this 26th day of November in the year of our Lord one thousand eight hundred + eighteen

Tho Henderson JP
J Dunn JP
Willie Jones JP

~~~~~~~~~
~~~~~~~~~

Abstract #1:
– John Hinton guardian to the heirs of Henry Lane deceased
– Lodwick
– Market House in Raleigh
– 8th day January 1819
– James Mears
– Alfred Lane
Summary: Lease ("hiring") of a slave named "Lodwick," for one year, in 1819, by John Hinton to James Meers and Alfred Lane, for $62.50.

Abstract #2:
8 January 1819
Wake County, NC
Other names listed – negro named Lodwick

Transcription:
Agreement between James Mears, S Lane, M Mordecay? And John Hinton, Henry Lane decd
8 January 1819
Wake County, NC
Other names listed – negro named Lodwick

On the eighth day of January next we or either of us promise and oblige ourselves our heirs to pay to John Hinton Guardian to the Heirs of Henry Lane dec'd the sum of Sixty Five Dollars fifty cents for the hire of a negro named Lodwick for the space of one year to commence from this date and to end on the eighth day of January next, during which time the said negro is to be found and provided with sufficient diet and clothing usual and customary for slaves and at the expiration of said time of hire to be returned at the market house in Raleigh by 12 o'clock in the forenoon clothed with a sufficient suit of warm ???? suitable for the winter season, a pare of double sole shoes, a hat, and such blanket for the faithful performance of which we bind ourselves & our heirs firmly by these presents sealed with our seals and dated this 8th day of January 1819

James Mears
M Mordecay?
Sepria? Lane

=======

[Wake County Will December Term 1788]

Lodowick Alford guardian for ~~Detain[er] on the plea of three defendents~~ … Non Delinit
Willis [Howard]

A jury being impaneled and sworn finds that the Defendant detains a certain Negro man named Emsley Damage at [pounds] 175 – and costs —

Wheretofore it is considered by the court that plaintiff [removed] against the Defendant the damages aforesaid in form [aforesaid] [assessed] together with lawful costs in his behalf [appended] –With which Judgement the Defendant being disatisfyed prays an appeal to the next Superior Court of law to be held for the district of Hillsboro on the 1st day of April next, and having filed reasons and given Bond & Security agreeable to the Acts of Assembly the Same is granted.
[Teste]
[H Lane]

[other side]
Alford guardian to Willis Howard Appeal

WAKE COUNTY INSOLVENT DEBTORS

Abstracted by Hope Blackford

Introduction by Diane L Richard

[**Abstractor's Note:** There are numerous "misspellings", grammar errors, etc. To ease in reading these records, I have refrained from using "[sic]".[19]]

Source: C.R.099.914.11-13

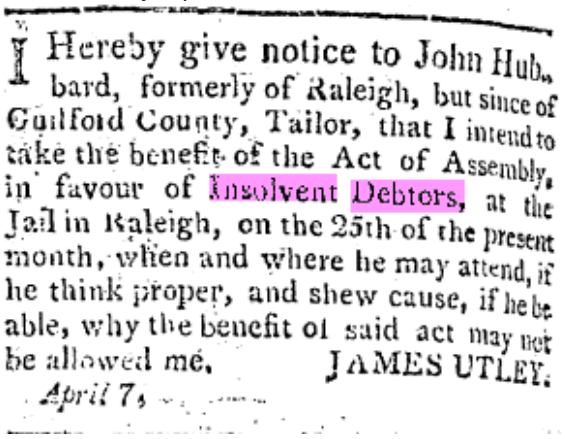
In a way, "Insolvent Debtors" says it all in terms of what this record group encompasses. To see what the official definition was, and how it evolved through time, consult pages 245-249 in *A Manuel of the Laws of North Carolina* by John Haywood, Raleigh (NC), 1814.[20] This resource is also invaluable for any North Carolina research where a knowledge of the pre-1814 laws of North Carolina is needed; an understanding of the law greatly facilitates your knowledge of what may or may not be found in extant records, based on thoroughly understanding what records would have been created.

For these records, basically, if you could not pay a debt owed, you could be jailed. Though, if you made an oath that you truly did not have ... "a worth beyond 40 s. sterling money, in any wordly substance, either in debts owing to him or otherwise howsoever, over and besides his wearing apparel, working tools, and arms for muster; and that he hath not at any time, since his imprisonment or before, directly or indirectly, sold, assigned or otherwise disposed of or made over in trust for himself or otherwise, any part of his real or personal estate ... shall be immediately set at liberty."

Whether you find your ancestors in these records or not, though you believe them to have been relatively poor, it is also suggested that you look for newspaper articles about sheriff sales of land for back taxes and into other court proceedings where an inability to pay might be reported. And, if there are poor house or similar records that survive, do look into those also.

Here are a few examples of "Insolvent Debtors" entries found in 19th century Raleigh newspapers [via 19th Century U.S. Newspapers, accessed through Godfrey.org]

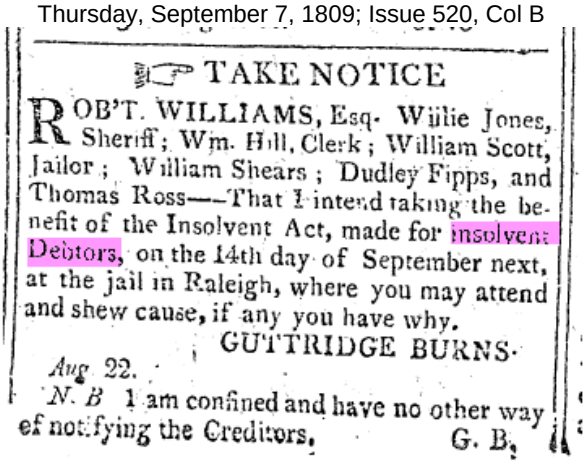
Raleigh Register and *North-Carolina Weekly Advertiser*, Thursday, April 21, 1808; Issue 448, Col E



I Hereby give notice to John Hubbard, formerly of Raleigh, but since of Guilford County, Tailor, that I intend to take the benefit of the Act of Assembly, in favour of Insolvent Debtors, at the Jail in Raleigh, on the 25th of the present month, when and where he may attend, if he think proper, and shew cause, if he be able, why the benefit of said act may not be allowed me. JAMES UTLEY.

April 7,

Raleigh Register and *North-Carolina Weekly Advertiser*, Thursday, September 7, 1809; Issue 520, Col B



☞ TAKE NOTICE

ROB'T. WILLIAMS, Esq. Willie Jones, Sheriff; Wm. Hill, Clerk; William Scott, Jailor; William Shears; Dudley Fipps, and Thomas Ross—That I intend taking the benefit of the Insolvent Act, made for insolvent Debtors, on the 14th day of September next, at the jail in Raleigh, where you may attend and shew cause, if any you have why.

GUTTRIDGE BURNS.

Aug 22.

N. B I am confined and have no other way of notifying the Creditors, G. B.

[19] *Insolvent Debtors and Homestead and Personal Property Exemptions* [**MARS Finding Aid:** 3A.444-451] – Includes boxes of records relating to insolvent debtors (1773-1868) and homestead and personal property exemptions (1868-). Records include applications of debtors, oaths, notices to creditors, property schedules of insolvents, and reports of committees to lay off homesteads exempted from forced sales. May also include volumes of homestead returns.

[20] http://books.google.com/ebooks?id=wUROAQAAIAAJ&dq=a+manual+of+the+laws+of+North+CAROLINA&as_brr=5&ei=7YFJT9fxG47gUM3vhPoE [accessed 03/01/2012 via Google Books]

Raleigh Register, and *North-Carolina Gazette*, (Raleigh, NC) Friday, June 17, 1814; Issue 769; col C

State of North-Carolina,

Wake County.

To all whom it may concern.

I was confined in Raleigh jail the 2d of this present month, for debt, and shall take the oath prescribed by law for Insolvent Debtors, on the 22d inst. between 12 and 4 o'clock in the afternoon, where you or each of you may attend and shew cause otherwise, if you should think proper.

Given under my hand this 9th June, 1814

ELHANON NUTT.

Raleigh Register, and *North-Carolina Gazette*, (Raleigh, NC) Friday, October 22, 1819; Issue 1048; col A

INSOLVENT NOTICE.

THE Subscriber gives Notice to the following persons, his Creditors, that he means to take the Oath prescribed by law for Insolvent Debtors, at the Jail of Wake County, on the second of next month, where, if they think proper, they will attend:

William C Roberts, Edward Tansel, Jesse Jenkins, Jesse Gill, Job Rodgers, James Barks, Wm Shipp, Tiller Shipp, Thomas Beavers, John H. Revis.

JOHN H. BELVIN.

October 20. 1819. 48 1w*p*

And, this is an interesting notice whereby the NC General Assembly extends to Free Persons of Colour the same with regard to respecting Insolvent Debtors. [*Raleigh Register*, and *North-Carolina Weekly Advertiser*, (Raleigh, NC) Thursday, February 14, 1811; Issue 595; col A]

An Act extending the Law respecting Insolvent Debtors to free Persons of colour.

WHEREAS doubts have arisen whether free persons of colour are entitled to the benefits arising to the citizens of this State under the act respecting insolvent debtors: For remedy whereof,

Be it enacted by the General Assembly of the State of North-Carolina, and it is hereby enacted by the authority of the same, That the laws now in force in this State granting any privilege to insolvent debtors, are hereby extended to all free persons of colour, under the same rules, regulations and restrictions, to all intents and purposes, as the acts now are to insolvent debtors; any thing to the contrary notwithstanding.

=======

Sample Oath: In the presence of Almighty God Solemnly Swear Profess and declare That to the best of my knowledge & belief, I have no Land, money, Stock, or Estate, real or personal, in my possession reversion, or Commander, of the value of the Debt, with which I am charged in Executions, And That I have not directly, or indirectly, Sold lessened or disposed of in trust, or concealed all or any part of my Lands money Goods Stocks debts – Securities Contracts or Estate whereby to secure the Same to receive or expect any profit or Advantage thereof or to defraud or decieve any Creditor or Creditores to whom I am indebted in anywise howsoever, So help me God.

Folder 1803-1817

J. (?) MITCHELL vs. B. EVANS
Oath of Insolvent Debtors made by Burwell [his mark] **EVANS** on 22 April 1803 before Wm. **ARMSTRONG** (?), J.P. (?)

State vs. Eldridge ALSTON
Oath of Insolvency & Releasement (?)for Bastirdy made by Aldridge **ALSTON** [signed] on 16 Ma 1809 before W. **BOYLAN** & John **MARSHALL**, J.P.
William **SCOTT**–for Willie **JONES**, Shff.

Eldredge **ALSTON**

Archibald **RIGSBY** delivered a notice to Polly **SCOGGINS** of Eldridge **ALSTON**'s intention to take the oath of insolvent debtors on 16 Mar 1809. W^{m} **BOYLAN**, J.P. J. **MARSHALL**, J.P.

Wiley **MOSS** sent a notice to William **PECK** of his intent to take the oath of insolvent debtors on the 28th instant. From Wake Jail on 13 Dec 1811.

Wiley **MOSS** sent a notice to James **THOMPSON** of his intent to take the oath of insolvent debtors on the 28th instant. From Wake Jail on 13 Dec 1811.

Jacob **JOHNSON** sent a notice to William **PECK** of his intent to take the oath of insolvent debtors. Sworn to before us 28 Dec 1811. R. **SMITH**, J.P. Wm **PEACE**, J.P.

Jacob **JOHNSON** sent a notice to James **THOMPSON** of his intent to take the oath of insolvent debtors. Sworn to before us 28 Dec 1811. R. **SMITH**, J.P. Wm **PEACE**, J.P.

Wiley **MOSS** [seal] sent a notice from Wake County Jail to Mr. William **PIECE**, Esq. and Mr. Richard **SMITH**, Esq. of his intent to take the oath of insolvent debtors on 27 Dec 1811.

Summons to the keeper of the Wake County Jail to bring Willie **MOSS** to the Wake County Courthouse. 28 Dec 1811. Wm **PEACE** and J.P. R. **SMITH**, J.P.

Willie **MOSS** oath of insolvent debtors was accepted. Notice was provided to James **THOMPSON** and to William **PECK.** He released from jail on 28 Dec 1811by Wm **PEACE**, J.P. and R. **SMITH**, J.P.

Agreement between Wm **BOYLAN** and Tenos **BRONSON**, of Mecklenburg Va of the other—Wm **BOYLAN** agrees to furnish by the 20th November next, on one of his lots, near his present dwelling, a workshop thirty-six by twenty two feet, two stories, upper and lower floors laid, with a chimney, to be well lighted with windows—Also a dwelling house, twenty four feet by eighteen feet, two stories, with three rooms, two fire places, to be lathed and plastered except the passages—also a suitable kitchen, stable, smoke house and necessary—For the privilege of occupying the said Buildings, Tenos **BRONSON** agrees to pay Wm **BOYLAN**, yearly for three years, twelve per centum on the value of the Buildings and appurtenances, and six per cent on the value of the lot of ground, independent of the improvements; and the parties each are to select one disinterested person to ascertain and fix on the value of the improvements and lot, which valuation shall be binding on the parties—The parties hereunto set their hands & seals this 30th June 1813.—Each taking a copy. Wm **BOYLAN** [seal]. Tenos **BRONSON** [seal].

What follows is a schedule of the property of Zenos **BRONSON** Levied on by William **BOYLAN** on 25 Oct 1814 (including one clock at John **SCOTT**'s. plus an additional inventory dated 26 Oct 1814 including the unexpired lease of a house and lot on Hillsboro Street and occupied by **BRONSON** hands. By John W. **PRIDE**, D.Shff.

[Printed form filled in by hand]
The Wake County Sheriff is ordered to sell the items on the Schedule to the highest bidder to satisfy the sum of ninety five dollars with interest from 1 Mar 1815 until paid owed to Henry H. **COOKE**.

[paper folded over top left corner] property of Zenos **BRANSON** also the further sum of twelve dollars & forty seven & a half Cents which was adjudged and taxed for him to pay costs of suit to be paid by the third Monday of Nov next. Witnessed by Benj. **KING** (?) Clerk, third Monday of Aug 1815. Issued 30 Aug 1815.

Schedule includes: walnut base at John **SCOTT**'s; "one deamand in Mr. **COBB**'s possession"; one chest in Mr. **COBB**'s possession.

Henry H. **COOKE** V.E. Zenis (?) **BRANSON**, November Term 1895. Property Sold sufficient to satisfy this V.E. Judgment Paid Plaintiff cost in office. I. **LANE**, Shff. Recd of Isaac **LANE** Shff the within judgment & interest in full. H. H. **COOKE**

Notice provided to Mr. John **ROBINSON,** served 3d Instant [initials], that Lewis **NICHOLSON** [seal] intends to take the oath of insolvent debtors on Monday 11 Sept Next. Dated 29 Aug 1815.

We the petitions Lewis **NICOLSON** ~~and Joseph **DELK**~~ Directs ~~our~~ his umble petition to Mark **COOK** & ~~William **PEACE** & Richard **SMITH**~~ Southy **BOND** Justices of the peace for Said County pray to them to attend in ours from thelve to fore in the room adjoining the Jail dore to discharge us from Joil as lawful Notis has bin given a greeable to Law Given under our hands and Seals this 11th Day of September 1815. Lewis **NICHOLSON** [seal]

Summons to the Jailor or Sheriff of Wake County to bring Lewis **NICHOLSON** before [illegible] [seal] and S. **BOND** [seal]. Dated 11 Sept 1815.

Sheriff/Jailor is authorized to free Lewis **NICHOLSON** from imprisonment. Dated 11 Sept 1815. [illegible] [seal], S. **BOND** [seal]

August Term 1815 Lewis **NICHOLSON** was summoned from the jail by Southy **BOND** and Mark **COOKE,** Justices of the Peace, in debt to John **ROBERTSON** to take the oath of insolvent debtors. The plaintiff John **ROBERTSON** was present. 11 Sept 1815.

Martha **JONES** _____ v. Edward **PRIDE** (?) & James **GRANT** Exr
Order & Decree
May Term 1816 Wake

Wake County, February Term 1816
Martha **JONES** & others vs. Edward **PRIDE** & James **GRANT**, Exr
Petition for distribution

This case is set for hearing by consent of the petitioners (that of those of them, who are infants being given by their guardian and next friend Simon **TURNER**) and of the defendants, upon the petition and answer, and by the said consent is to be heard immediately, with leave however for the said defendants at any time hereafter to add or to amend theirs or his answer as to said estate, excepting only as to said negroes in the petition and answer mentioned. And also with leave to the petitioners at anytime to withdraw their said assent to the order for setting this case for hearing as to all or any and every such matter in said petition or answer set forth, excepting as to the said negro slaves.

This case coming on to be heard, by the consent of the petitioners (such consent on the part of the infant petitioners being given by their guardian and next friend Simon **TURNER**) and of the defendants upon the petition and answer of former rules and orders and exhibits, and counsel being heard and the case being fully considered and understood by the Court. It is ordered ~~and~~ adjudged and decreed by the Court that John **HINTON** Junr, Esq., Alfred **JONES**, and Henry **JONES** be and they are hereby appointed Commissioners, with power for them or any two of them to take an~~y amount belonging to said estate of the Testator~~ account ~~belonging~~ of the negro slaves belonging to said Estate of the Testator in the hands of the defendants Edward **PRIDE** and James **GRANT** as Executors of the last will and Testament of the said Testator Redding **JONES** decd and to divide them in the manner following, that is to say to set off and allot two equal 8th parts thereof in value, for the purpose of putting and delivering over one of such equal 8th part into the possession of each of the petitioners Martha the elder and Martha the younger, and the otherwise equal 8th parts to remain undivided, for the purpose of ~~putting~~ puting (?) and delivering over the same into the possession of said Simon **TURNER** who hath been appointed guardian regularly for the said infant petitioners. And the said commissioners, or those acting under this order, are requested to report to the next term of this Court what they shall have done under the same. And it is further ordered, adjudged and decree'd that the defendants have all the said negro slaves ready forth coming subject to such order as this Court shall make in the premises hereafter. And this ~~course~~ cause is further continued and retained for the further order of this court.

Tyh (?)

B. L. **KING**, C.C.

[**Ed. Note:** The next four documents are for the same case. The first document looks like **RICE**. The second, third, and fourth documents looks like **PRICE**.]

Document #1
State of North Carolina, Wake County

In Persuance of a Petition to us Augustus **TURNER** & W^{m} **BOYLAN** Two of the Justices of the the the peace in & for the County aforesaid Directed by John **RICE** an Insolvant Debtor now confined in the Jail of Said County & Who has been confined in said Jail more than twenty days at the Instance of Anderson **PAGE** and it also having been duly proven before us by the oath of W^{m} **NUTT** & James **RUTH** that copies of the noticeses hereto annexed have bin duly Delivered to the persons hearin named we have caused the said John **RICE** to be Brought before us at the Jail in Raleigh neither of the parties attending who were notified.

The said **RICE** being duly sworn on the holy Evangelist of Almighty God sayeth That he hath not the worth of forty shillings sterling money in any worldly substance either in debts owing to him or otherwise over and besides his wearing apparel, working tools, arms for muster, one bed & its necessary furniture, one wheel & Cards & one Loom; and that he hath not at any time since his imprisonment, or before, directly or indirectly, sold–assigned or other wise disposed of, or made over in trust for himself or otherwise any part of his real or personal estate, whereby to have or expect any benefit or profit to himself or to defraud any of his Creditors to whom he is indebted.

Jno. **RICE**

Sworn before us this 30th day of August 1816.
A. **TURNER**, J.P.
W^{m} **BOYLAN**, J.P.

Document #2

The said John **PRICE** within mentioned having taken the Oath prescribed by law the sheriff or common Jailor of the County of Wake is hereby required and Comanded to discharge him from his present imprisonment at the instance of the said Anderson **PAGE**.

Given under our hands & seals this 30th day of August 1816.

A. **TURNER**, J.P. [seal]
W^{m} **BOYLAN**, J.P. [seal]

Document #3

State of N. Carolina, Wake County
To Augustus **TURNER** and W^{m} **BOYLAN** two of the Justices of the Peace for said county

The petition of John **PRICE** humbly sheweth that your petitioner has been confined in Jail for the space of twenty days and upwards for debts which he is incapable of paying–that he has duly notified his Creditors to appear and cross examine him if they see cause this day, and that he requests the favour of your attendance this day; between the hours of twelve and four, to administer the oath prescribed by act of assembly for the benefit of insolvent debtors–And Your Petitioner as in duty bound shall ever pray &c.

John **PRICE** [seal]

Document #4

Jno. **RICE** – an Insolvent Debtor – His discharge from Jail
State of North Carolina, Wake County

To the Sheriff or Common Jailor of the County aforesaid

You are hereby requested & Commanded to to bring before us the body of John **PRICE** Insolvent Debtor now confined in the Jail of Wake County–at the Jail in Raleigh agreeably to the within petition.

Given under our hands & seals this 30th day of August 1816.

A. **TURNER**, J.P. [sea]
W^m **BOYLAN**, J.P. [seal]

State of North Carolina, Wake County

In pursuance of a Petition to us Mark **COOKE** & Calvin **JONES** Two of the Justices of the peace in & for the County aforesaid directed by Martin **LOCUST** an Insolvent Debtor now Confined in the Jail of Said County & who has been confined in Said Jail more than Twenty days at the Instance of David **DELK** and it also having been duly proven before us by the Oath of Elizabeth **WARREN** that a Copy of the notice hereto annexed has been duly delivered to David **DELK**–We have Caused the said Martin **LOCUST** to be brought before us at the Jail in Raleigh the Said David **DELK** not attending–where the Said Martin **LOCUST** being duly Sworn upon the Holy Evangelist of Almighty God–Deposeth & Sayeth–that he hath not the worth of forty shillings sterling money in any worldly substance either in debts owing to him or otherwise howsoever over & besides his wearing apparel working tools arms for muster, one Bed & its necessary furniture, one wheel & Cards & one Loom; & that he hath not at any time, [hole] his imprisonment or before directly or indirectly Sold assigned or otherwise disposed of, or made over in trust for himself or otherwise any part of his Real or personal Estate, whereby to have or expect any benefit or profit to himself, or to defraud any of his Creditors to whom he is indebted.

Martin [his mark] **LOCUST**

Sworn to & Subscribed before us this 10th Day of Aug. 18186

[illegible]
Calvin **JONES**, J.P.

The Said Martin **LOCUST** within mentioned having taken & subscribed the oath prescribed by law the Sheriff or Common Jailor of the County aforesaid is hereby Required & Commanded to Discharge him from his present Imprisonment at the instance of David **DELK**–Given under our Hands & Seals this 10th Day of Augt 1816

[illegible] [seal]
Calvin **JONES** [seal]

D. **DELK** v M. **LOCUST** &c by me Th^p **FERRELL**

____ granted against the Deft. for the sum of six shillings with Costs, given under my hand and Seal this 30th day of Dec^r 1814.

John **KIMBROUGH**, J.P.

You are Commanded to Execute and See as much of the property of the Defendant as will satisfy the the above judgment and cost Given under my hand this 10th of July 1815.

Wm H. **FARTHING**, J.P.

No property to be found by me Thos **FERRELL** cost of the Debt.

D. **DELK** v M. **LOCUST** Ex by me Thos **FERRELL**

Wake County

Judgt is Granted for Eight dollars with Int from the 14 Day of Feby Last and cost this 2 Day _____ 1815.

T. **ROYCROFT**, J.P.

Execute and get as much of property of the Deft as will satisfy the judgment and Cost if to be found under my hand this ___ July 1815 (?)

Wm W. **FARTHING**, J.P.

Search Made and no property to be found by me of the Defendant ___ 12, 1815.

Thos **FERRELL**

[document covered by another document]
To any lawful officer ___ the body of Martin **LOCUST** and him safely convey to the gaol of sd county and you the Jailor are comd to receive the body of sd **LOCUST** & him keep according to law until he render until David **DELK** the above Judgments & costs also the cost of this writ your own prison charges unless discharged by law. Given under my hand and seal this 20 March 1816.

H. H. **FARTHING**, J.P. [seal]

[preprinted form]
State of North Carolina, Wake County.

To any Constable of said County to execute and return, in or before thirty days, Sundays excepted, from the date hereof.

You are hereby commanded to summon Martin **LOCUST** to appear before some Justice of said County, and then and there to answer the complaint of David **DELK** to the amount of Six Shillings due by Allonist (?). Herein fail not, and have you then and there this your Warrant.

Witness my hand this 15th day of December 1814.

Wm W. **FARTHING**, J.P.

Casa (?) v M. **LOCUST** Ed by me H. (?) **CURTIS**

Wake County, North Carolina [photocopy partially covered up by another piece of paper]

You are hereby Commanded to Take the Body of Martain **LOCUST** and cause him to appear before me or sum Justice for said county to answer the Complaint of David **DELK** in a _____ of debt to the amount of Eight dollars & 20 cents _____ by Note Given under my hand & Seal the 19 day of March 1815.

T. **ROYCROFT**, J.P.

Mr. David **DELK** take Notis that Intend to take the Benefit of the Insolvant act the tenth day of August Next betwnes ours of thelve and fore at the Jail in Raleigh whare you may attend and show cause why I am not Intitled to Said act. Giving under my hand and Seal this 21 of July 1816.

Martin [his mark] **LOCUST** [seal]

Test. Rob^{t} _____

State of N. Carolina, Wake County
To the Sheriff or common Jailor of the County aforesaid

You are hereby requested & commanded to bring before us the body of Martin **LOCUST** Insolvent Debtor now confined in the Jail of Wake County at the Jail in Raleigh agreeably to the within petition–Given under our hands and seals this 9th August 1816.

[illegible] [seal]
Calvin **JONES**, J.P. [seal]

State of N. Carolina, Wake County

To Mark **COOK** & Calvin **JONES**, two of the Justices of said County

The Petition of Martin **LOCUST** humbly sheweth that your Petitioner has been confined in Jail for the space of twenty days, for debts which he is incapable of paying, that he has duly notified his Creditors to appear & cross-examine him this day if they see cause, and that he requests the favour of your attendance this day between the hours of twelve and four to administer the oath prescribed by Act of Assembly for the benefit of insolvent Debtors and your petitioner as in duty bound shall ever pray &c.

Witness my Hand & Seal
Raleigh, August 9th, 1816

Martin [his mark] **LOCUST** [seal]

Test. Rob^{t} **BARKLEY** (?)

For the Bearer to Keep

A copy of this served by Polly **MOORE** on George **BRASFIELD** Esq & sworn to

5th Aug 1816. W. **BOYLAN**, J.P.

Mr. George **BRASFIELD** take Notis that I intend to take the benefit of the Insolvant act the fifth day of august Next in the ours of thelve to fore at wake Jail where and when you may attend and show Cause why I am not intitled to s^{d} act Giving under my hand and Seal this 17 July 1816.

Joseph **DELK** [his mark] [seal]

Joseph **DELK**'s Discharge from Wake Jail

To Calvin **JONES** & W^{m} **BOYLAN** Esqrs

I will thank you to attend at the Court House or Wake Jail this day and admit me to take the oaths for the benefit of insolvent debtors agreeable to the notice served on my creditors ~~& oblige~~ Wake Jail, August 5, 1816

Witness Spencer **HALEBURN** and oblige Joseph [his mark] **DELK** [seal]

No. Carolina, Wake County
To the Jailor of Wake, Greeting

You will bring before us the person of Joseph **DELK**, now confined in Jail for debt & the several (?) process & execution, with which he is charged or confined in Jail–Given under our hand this 5th of August 1816.

Calvin **JONES**, J.P.
W^{m} **BOYLAN**

No. Carolina, Wake County

Polly **MOORE** having made oath that she served notis , a copy of which she has exhibited to us, on George **GRASFIELD**, one of the creditors, and Newcom (?) **DELK** also made oath that he served notice on Willey **BRASFIELD** also a creditor, to attend this day and show cause if they could why Joseph **DELK** should not be admitted to the benefit of the Insolvent Debtors act. ~~And the said~~

And whereas the said Joseph **DELK** being brought before us, and the notices above named being served agreeable to law and that he had been duly confined for twenty days, we administered to the said Joseph **DELK** the following oath, to wit

I Joseph **DELK** solemnly swear, profess and declare that I am not worth forty shillings sterling money in any worldly substance, either in debts owing to me or otherwise howsoever, over and besides my wearing apparel, working tools, and arms for muster; and that I have not at any time since my ~~present~~ imprisonment or before, directly or indirectly, sold, assigned or otherwise disposed of or made over in trust for myself or otherwise, any part of my real or personal estate, whereby to have or expect any benefit or profit to myself, or to defraud any of my creditors to whom I am indebted in any wise howsoever, so help me god .

Joseph [his mark] **DELK**

The foregoing was signed and sworn to before us at Wake Jail this 5th August 1816. Whereupon we have ordered the Jailor to discharge the said Joseph **DELK** from further imprisonment. Done between the hours of 12 and 4 oclock.

Calvin **JONES**, J.P. [seal]
W^{m} **BOYLAN**, J.P. [seal]

John **FERGUSON** Insolvent Oath & Discharged

North Carolina, Wake County

John **FERGUSON** having taken the oaths prescribed for insolvent debtors it is ordered that he be discharged from confinement. Having been found also that he given the legal notice to Robert **CRENSHAW** and his creditors. Given under our hands & seals this Nov. 23, 1816.

Calvin **JONES**, J.P.
S. **PEARSON**, J.P.

State of N. Carolina, Wake County
Mr. Sam[l] **MANGUM**

Sir you will take Notice that on the 23rd of Nov at the Jail in Said County in Raleigh I Shall proceed (Between the Hours of 12 and 4) to take the Oath prescribed by an Act of Assembly for the relief of Insolvent Debtors. When and where you will attend and cross examine if you think proper.

Nov. 8th 1816

Copy of this signed John **FERGUSON** proved to have been delivered by Robt. **FERGUSON** swore then 10 days ago.

Nov. 23, 1816

Calvin **JONES**, J.P.
S. **PEARSON**, J.P.

State of No. Carolina, Wake County
Mr. William **ANDREWS**

Sir you will take Notice that on the 23rd of Nov at the Jail in the County aforesaid I shall proceed (between the hours of 12 and 4) to take the oath prescribed by an Act of Assembly for the relief of Insolvent Debtors When and Where you will attend and cross examine if you think proper.

Nov. 8th 1816

Copy signed by John **FERGUSON** proved to have been delivered by Jim **BROWN** more than 10 days ago. Nov 23, 1816

Calvin **JONES**, J.P.
S. **PEARSON**, J.P.

State of No. Carolina, Wake County
Mr. Rob[t] **CRENSHAW**

Sir you will take Notice that on the 23rd day of Nov at the Jail of Said County in Raleigh I Shall proceed to take the oath prescribed by an Act of Assembly for the relief of Insolvent Debtors When & where you will attend & cross examine if you think proper.

Nov. 8th 1816

Copy of this signed by John **FERGUSON** proved to have been delivered by Robert **FERGUSON** more than 10 days ago before us this 23rd Nov 1816

Calvin **JONES**, J.P.
S. **PEARSON**, J.P.

State of No. Carolina, Wake County
Rob[t] **WILLIAMS** Esq.

Sir you will Take Notice that on the 23[rd] of Nov at the Jail of Said County in Raleigh I shall proceed (Between the Hours of 12 and 4) to take the Oath prescribed by an act of Assembly for the relief of Insolvent Debtors When & Where you will attend and cross examine if you think propper.

Nov. 8[th] 1816

Copy signed John **FERGUSON** proved by James **RUTH** to have been delivered 11 or 12 days ago.

Nov. 23, 1816

Calvin **JONES**, J.P.
S. **PEARSON**, J.P.

Proceedings and Papers relative to the discharge of John **FERGUSON** from Jail Nov 23, 1816.

To Simon **PEARSON** & Calvin **JONES**, Two Justices of the Peace for Wake County

The petition of John **FERGUSON** a person in Wake Jail for debt represents that he has been closely confined for the space of twenty Days at the instance of Robert **FERGUSON** that he has given due notice that he will take the oaths required for insolvent debtors this days and he prays you to release him therefrom according to law. Given under my hand in Wake Jail this 23 day of Nov. 1816.

John [his mark] **FERGASON**

Test. _____ **COLEBURN**

North Carolina, Wake County

John **FERGUSON** being brought to confirme (?) to the above petition before us and being duly sworn says upon his oath that he hath not the worth of forty shillings sterling money in any worldly substance either in debts owing to him or otherwise howsoever, over and besides his wearing apparel working tools and arms for muster; and that he has not at any time since his imprisonment or before directly or indirectly sold, assigned or otherwise disposed of or made over in trust for himself or otherwise any part of his real or personal estate whereby to have or expect any benefit or profit to himself, or to defraud any of his creditors to whom he is indebted.

John [his mark] **FERGUSON**

Sworn to and subscribed before us this 23 November 1816

Calvin **JONES**, J.P.
S. **PEARSON**, J.P.

Upon the foregoing proceedings being had it is ordered that John **FERGUSON** be discharged from confinement. Nov. 23, 1816

Calvin **JONES**, J.P.
S. **PEARSON**, J.P.

Lee **JOHNSON** an Insolvent Debtor–Oath
State of North Carolina, Wake County
To Britton **SANDERS** & Rich^{d} **SWIFT**, Esq^{r}

The Petition of Lee **JOHNSON** an insolvent debtor humbly showeth that he has been confined in the public Jail for the County afores^{d} for the space of twenty days, for Debt; and whereas due Notice has been given to one & to all of my Creditors by public Advertisement in the *Raleigh Star*; to appear and show cause if any they have why I should not take the benefit of s^{d} act; on the 9th day of Dec^{r} 1816. Agreeable to s^{d} Notice.

& your petitioner will ever pray &c. Lee **JOHNSON** [seal]

To The Gaoler of S^{d} County,

We command you that you forthwith bring the Body of Lee **JOHNSON** with the process & other papers relative to his Confinement, before us this day the 9th Dec^{r} 1816 in the Court House at Raleigh.

Given under our hands & Seals

R. **SMITH**, J.P. [seal]
W. W. **SANDERS**, J.P. [seal]

State of North Carolina, Wake County

The Examination of Lee **JOHNSON** an insolvent Debtor, taken before us two of the Justices of s^{d} County at the Court House in the City of Raleigh, saith upon oath that he hath not the worth of 40_ Sterling money, in any worldly substance, either in debts oweing to him, or otherwise, howsoever over and besides his wearing apparel working tools and arms for Muster; and that he hath not at any time since his imprisonment or before, directly or indirectly sold, assigned, or otherwise disposed of or made over in trust for himself or otherwise any part of his Estate whereby to have or expect any benefit or profit to himself or to defraud any of his Creditors to whom he is indebted.

Lee **JOHNSON** [seal]

Sworn to & subscribed before us at the Court House in Raleigh on this 9th Day of Dec^{r} 1816.

R. **SMITH**, J.Peace
W. W. **SANDERS**, J.P.

To the Gaoler of S^{d} County

Whereas Lee **JOHNSON** has been duly Examined before us; and hath taken the oath prescribed for insolvent Debtors, You are hereby commanded forthwith to Discharge the s^{d} Lee **JOHNSON** from any further confinement.

Given under our hands & Seals the 9th Dec^{r} 1816

R. **SMITH**
W. W. **SANDERS**

State vs. Benson **CARD**
Pardon & Release

No. 11
The State v. Benson **CARD**, Jr.
Insolvent Oath

An Execution No. 11 & 14
See Execution Docket
November Term 1817

[newspaper clipping]
Take Notice.

The State of North Carolina, or its legal representative, the County Court of Wake, or its legal representative, Dr. Thomas **FALCONER**, Junius **SNEED**, Charles **PENNY**, Nathaniel **LANE**, Jonathan **BRITT**'s Admm's . That on Wednesday, the 8th of October next, at the Court-House in the City of Raleigh, I shall proceed to take the oath prescribed by Act of Assembly for the relief of Insolvent Debtors, when and where you may attend and cross examine me if you think proper.

Benson **CARD**

Raleigh, Sept. 24, 1817.
[end of newspaper clipping]

North Carolina, Wake County

Benson **CARD** confined in the Jail of Wake at this Instance of the State on Executions for costs issuing out of Wake County Courts at the last Ajust term mehath oath that he has nishot (?) the worth of forty shillings sterling money in any worldly substance or in debts owing to him or otherwise howsoever, excepting his wearing apparel, working tools and arms for muster, one bed and furniture, one wheel and cards and 1 loom, and that he has not at any time since his imprisonment or before directly or indirectly, sold, assigned or otherwise disposed of or made over in trust or in any way any of his real or personal estate whereby to defraud any of his creditors to whom he is indebted.

Benson **CARD**

Sworn to & subscribed before us this 8th day of October 1817

Calvin **JONES**, J.P.
S. **PEARSON**, J.P.

State of North Carolina, Wake County
To the Sheriff or Jaoler of Wake County, Greeting.

Benson **CARD** a prisoner in Joal, confined for the costs of two indictments at the instance of the ____, having taking the oath of an insolvent debtor after an imprisonment of twenty days upon _____ for the said costs, you will therefore discharge from your custody.

Given under our hands and seals this 8th day of October 1817.

Calvin **JONES**, J.P. [seal]
S. **PEARSON**, J.P. [seal]

State of North Carolina, Wake County
To Calvin **JONES** and Simon **PEARSON** Esq^{r} two of the Justices of Peace for s^{d} County

The Petition of Benson **CARD**, an Insolvent Debtor, humbly sheweth that he has been confined in the Jail of Wake County for more than twenty days, that he hath not the value of forty shillings sterling money, either in debts owing him, or otherwise, that he has duly notified his Creditors to attend at the Jail in Raleigh this day–the said Benson **CARD** therefore humbly requests your attendance at the Jail aforesaid to administer to him the oath prescribed by Act of Assembly for the relief of Insolvent Debtors &c.

and your Petitioner as duty in bound shall ever pray &c.

Benson **CARD**

Take Notice

Isaac **HUNTER**

That on the thirteenth of March next between the hours of twelve & four at the public Jail for the County of Wake I intend to take the oath & avail myself of the benefit of the Act of assembly for the relief of insolvent debtors where you may attend if you think proper & show cause if any you have why I should not.

_____ _____

Raleigh Feb^{y} 27, 1817

[printed form]
State of North Carolina, Wake County

To any Lawful Officer to execute and return within Thirty Days from the date hereof, (Sundays excepted.)

You are hereby commanded to take the bodies of W^{m} **PRICE**, _____ **GARNER**, & Rebecca his wife, James **LEWIS** Jun^{r} and safely keep, so that you have them before me, or some other Justice of the Peace for said County, to answer the complaint of Willie **JONES** Guard^{n} for the non-payment of the sum of Sixty Dollars due by _____ Herein fail not.

Given under my hand the 27th day of Dec^{r} Anno Domini, 1817.

R. **SMITH**, J.P.

Summons for the _____

Came to hand the 6th of Nov^{r} 1817
G. I **ROYCROFT** D.Sh.

John **HOLLOWAY** vs. William **BOYLAN** Adm^{r}
To November Term 1817 Wake
Exam Jn^{o} **CORN** & W^{m} **SCOTT** for H. **MORNING**, Sheriff, by R_____ _____ 8th Sept 1819

Ex^{d} on Willis **TABORN** by me G. I. **ROYCROFT** D.Sh. for H. **MORNING**, H.Sh. the 10th of Nov^{r} 1817

[printed form]
State of North Carolina.
To the Sheriff of Wake County, Greeting:

Whereas, at Wake on the 12th day of April 1817 John **HOLLOWAY** by the Judgement of John __ **RABOTEAU** a Justice of the Peace for said county, recoverd against William **BOYLAN** Admr &c of James **CORN** decd the sum of Thirty Eigh Dollars & sixty Cents with Interest from the 12th April 1817 until paid for Debt and the further sum of four dollars & Ten cents for costs and charges in the said suit expended. And whereas, at August Term 1817 for the county aforesaid, it was considered by the said court, that the defendant William **BOYLAN** administrator, &c. had fully administered all the personal estate of said James **CORN** decd and the plaintiff suggested to the said court, that there was real estate descended to John **CORN**, Henry **CORN** & Willis **TABORN** and Terrell **CORN**, Caty **CORN** & Berry **CORN** & Shadrach **VOLENTINE** in right of his wife Peggy heirs, &c. of said James **CORN** deceased.

You are therefore, hereby commanded to make known to the said John **CORN** & Willis **TABORN** and Terrell **CORN**, Caty **CORN** & Berry **CORN** by their Guardian William **SCOTT** that they appear before the Justices of our said court at Raleigh on the third Monday of November next, then and there to shew cause if any, they have wherefore execution shall not issue against the real estate of the said James **CORN** deceased, for the aforesaid sums as well as all other costs, by reasons of the premises.

Herein fail not, and have you then and there this Writ.

Witness, Benja L. **KING** Clerk of our said Court at office, the third Monday of August A. D. 1817. Issued the 4th day of September 1817.

B. L. **KING**, C.C.

William **HILL** v Wm **BOYLAN** Adm
To November Term 1817 Wake, October 3th 1817, Executed by _____ **KING** known to Henry **CORN**
[illegible signature]

[printed form]
State of North Carolina.
To the Sheriff of Orange County, Greeting:

Whereas, at Wake on the 1st day of April 1817 William **HILL** by the Judgement of R. **SMITH** a Justice of the Peace for said county, recovered against William **BOYLAN** Admr & of James **CORN** decd the sum of Twenty six Dollars with Interest from 9th May 1816 till paid for Debt and the further sum of Four Dollars & Thirty Cents for costs and charges in the said suit expended. And whereas, at August Term 1817 for the county aforesaid, it was considered by the said court, that the defendant William **BOYLAN** administrator, &c. had fully administered all the personal estate of said James **CORN** decd and the plaintiff suggested to the said court, that there was real estate descended to John **CORN**, Henry **CORN** & Wilis **TABORN** & Terrell **CORN**, Caty **CORN** & Berry **CORN** Infants & Shadrack **VOLENTINE** in right of his wife Peggy heirs, &c. of said James **CORN** deceased.

You are therefore, hereby commanded to make known to the said Henry **CORN** that he appear before the Justices of our said court at Raleigh on the third Monday of November next, then and there to shew cause, if any, he has wherefore execution shall not issue against the real estate of the said James **CORN** deceased, for the aforesaid sums as well as all other costs, by reason of the premises.

Herein fail not, and have you then and there this Writ.

WITNESS, Benja S. **KING** Clerk of our said Court at office, the third Monday of August A. D. 1817. Issued the 4th day of September 1817.

B. S. **KING**, C.C.

William **HILL** v W^{m} **BOYLAN** Adm
To November Term 1817 Wake Ex^{d} on Jn^{o} **CORN** & W^{m} **SCOTT** for H. **MORING** Shff. by Rob^{t} **PAR**_____
8th Sept 1817

Ex^{d} on Willis **TABORN** by me F. I. **ROYCROFT** D.S. for H. **MORNING** H.Sh. the 10th of Nov^{m} 1817

Come to hand the 6th of Nov^{m} 1817
F. I. **ROYCROFT**, D.Sh.

[printed form]
State of North Carolina
To the Sheriff of Orange County, Greeting:

Whereas, at Wake on the 1st day of April 1817 William **HILL** by the Judgement of R. **SMITH** a Justice of the Peace for said county, recovered against William **BOYLAN** adm^{r} & of James **CORN** dec^{d} the sum of five Dollars & seventy five Cents with Interest from 1st April 1817 till paid for Debt and the further sum of four & ten Cents for costs and charges in the said suit expended. And whereas, at August Term 1817 for the county aforesaid, it was considered by the said court, that the defendant William **BOYLAN** administrator, &c. had fully administered the personal estate of said James **CORN** dec^{d} and the plaintiff suggested to the said court, that there was real estate descended to John **CORN**, Henry **CORN** & Willis **TABORN** & Terrell **CORN**, Caty **CORN** & Berry **CORN** Infants & Shadrach **VOLENTINE** in right of his wife Peggy heirs, &c. of said James **CORN** deceased.

You are therefore, hereby commanded to make known to the said Henry **CORN** that he appear before the Justices of our said court at Raleigh on the third Monday of November next, then and there to shew cause, if any, he has wherefore execution shall not issue against the real estate of the said James **CORN** deceased, for the aforesaid sums as well as all other costs, by reason of the premises.

Herein fail not, and have you then and there this Writ.

Witness, Benj^{a} L. **KING** Clerk of our said Court at office, the third Monday of August A. D. 1817. Issued the 4th day of September 1817.

B. L. **KING**, C.C.

William **HILL** v Wm **BOYLAN** Adm^{r}
To November Term 1817 Wake October 3th 1817 Executed by _____ [illegible] known to Henry **CONN** _____ [illegible signature]

[printed form]
State of North Carolina.
To the Sheriff of Wake County, Greeting:

Whereas, at Wake on the 1st day of April 1817 William **HILL** by the Judgement of R. **SMITH** a Justice of the Peace for said county, recovered against William **BOYLAN** Adm^{n} & of James **CORN** decd the sum of Seventy Six dollars with Interest from the 9th of May 1816 until paid for Debt and the further sum of Four dollars & thirty cents for costs and charges in the said suit expended. And whereas, at August Term 1817 for the county aforesaid, it was considered by the said court, that the defendant William **BOYLAN** administrator, &c. had fully administered all the personal estate of said James **CORN** dec^{d} and the plaintiff suggested to the said court, that there was real estate descended to John **CORN**, Henry Henry **CORN**, Willis **TABORN** Brothers & half Brothers to the said James **CORN** dec^{d} and Terrell **CORN**, Caty **CORN** & Berry **CORN** Infants & Shadrach **VOLENTINE** right of his wife Peggy heirs, &c. of said James **CORN** deceased.

You are therefore, hereby commanded to make known to the said John **CORN**, Wilis **TABORN** and Terrell **CORN**, Caty **CORN** & Berry **CORN** by their Guardian William **SCOTT** that they appear before the Justices of our said court at Raleigh on the third Monday of November next, then and there to shew cause, if any, they have wherefore execution shall not issue against the real estate of the said James **CORN** deceased, for the aforesaid sums as well as all other costs, by reason of the premises.

Herein fail not, and have you then and there this Writ.

Witness Benj[a] L. **KING** Clerk of our said Court at office, the third Monday of August A. D. 1817. Issued the 4th day of September 18917.

B. L. **KING**, C.C.

William **HILL** v. W[m] **BOYLAN** Adm
To November Term 1817 Wake
Not Found W[m] **DUKEY** (?) Shff

[printed form]
State of North Carolina.
To the Sheriff of Guilford County, Greeting:

Whereas, at Wake on the 1st day of April 1817 William **HILL** by the Judgement of R. **SMITH** a Justice of the Peace for said county, recovered against William **BOYLAN** Adm[r] & of James **CORN** dec[d] the sum of five dollars & seventy five Cents with Interest from 1st April 1817 till Paid for Debt and the further sum of four Dollars & ten Cents for costs and charges in the said suit expe3nded. And whereas, at August Term 1817 for the county aforesaid, it was considered by the said court, that the defendant William **BOYLAN** administrator, &c. had fully administered all the personal estate of said James **CORN** dec[d] and the plaintiff suggested to the said court, that there was real estate descended to John **CORN**, Henry **CORN** & Willis **TABORN** & Terrell **CORN**, Caty **CORN** & Berry **CORN** Infants & Shadrach **VOLENTINE** in right of his wife Peggy heirs, &c. of said James **CORN** deceased.

You are therefore, hereby commanded to make known to the said Shadrach **VOLENTINE** that he appear before the Justices of our said court at Raleigh on the third Monday of November next, then and there to shew cause, if any he has wherefore execution shall not issue against the real estate of the said James **CORN** deceased, for the aforesaid sums as well as all other costs, by reason of the premises.

Herein fail not, and have you then and there this Writ.

Witness, Benj[a] L. **KING** Clerk of our said Court at office, the third Monday of August A. D. 1817. Issued the 4th day of September 1817.

B. L. **KING**, C.C.

William **HILL** v W[m] **BOYLAN** Adm[r]
To November Term 1817 Wake
Not found W[m] **DUKEY** (?) Shf.

[printed form]
State of North Carolina
To the Sheriff of Guilford County, Greeting:

Whereas, at Wake on the 1st day of April 1817 William **HILL** by the Judge of Richard **SMITH** a Justice of the Peace for said county, recovered against William **BOYLAN** adm[r] & of James **CORN** dec[d] the sum of twenty six dollars with Interest from 9th day [no month] 1816 till paid for Debt and the further sum of four

Dollars & Thirty Cents for costs and charges in the said suit expended. And whereas, at August Term 1817 for the county aforesaid, it was considered by the said court, that the defendant William **BOYLAN** administrator, &c. had fully administered all the personal estate of said James **CORN** dec^{d} and the plaintiff suggested to the said court, that there was real estate descended to John **CORN**, Henry **CORN** & Willis **TABORN** & Terrell **CORN**, Caty **CORN** & Berry **CORN** Infants & Shadrach **VOLENTINE** in right of his wife Peggy heirs, &c. of said James **CORN** deceased.

You are therefore, hereby commanded to make known to the said Shadrach **VOLENTINE** that he appear before the Justices of our said court at Raleigh on the third Monday of November next, then and there to shew cause, if any, he has wherefore execution shall not issue against the real estate of the said James **CORN** deceased, for the aforesaid sums as well as all other costs, by reason of the premises.

Herein fail not, and have you then and there this Writ.

Witness, Benj^{a} L. **KING** Clerk of our said Court at office, the third Monday of August A. D. 1817. Issued the 4th day of September 1817.

B. L. **KING**, C.C.

John **HOLLOWAY** v W^{m} **BOYLAN** Adm
To November Term 1817 Wake
Not Found W^{m} D. **KEY** (?), Shff.

[printed form]
State of North Carolina.
To the Sheriff of Guilford County, Greeting:

Whereas, at Wake on the 12 day of April 1817 John **HOLLOWAY** by the Judgement of John L. **RABOTEAU** a Justice of the Peace for said county, recovered against William **BOYLAN** Administrator of James **CORN** dec^{d} the sum of Thirty Eight Dollars & sixty Cents with Interest from 12th April 1817 till paid for Debt and the further sum of four dollars & Ten Cents for costs and charges in the said suit expended. And whereas, at August Term 1817 for the county aforesaid, it was considered by the said court, that the defendant William **BOYLAN** administrator, &c. had fully administered all the personal estate of said James **CORN** dec^{d} and the plaintiff suggested to the said court, that there was real estate descended to John **CORN**, Henry **CORN** & Terrell **CORN**, Caty **CORN** & Berry **CORN** Infants & Willis **TABORN** & Shadrach **VOLENTINE** in right of his wife Peggy heirs, &c. of said James **CORN** deceased.

You are therefore, hereby commanded to make known to the said Shadrach **VOLENTINE** that he appear before the Justices of our said court at Raleigh on the third Monday of November next, then and there to shew cause, if any, he has wherefore execution shall not issue against the real estate of the said James **CORN** deceased, for the aforesaid sums as well as all other costs, by reason of the premises.

Herein fail not, and have you then and there this Writ.

Witness, Benj^{a} L. **KING** Clerk of our said Court at office, the third Monday of August A. D. 1817. Issued the 4th day of September 1817.

B. L. **KING**, C.C.

John **HOLLOWAY** v W^{m} **BOYLAN** Adm
To November Term 1817 Wake October 3th 1817 Executed by _____ Known to [illegible] **CORN** [illegible]

[printed form]
State of North Carolina.
To the Sheriff of Orange County, Greeting:

Whereas, at Wake on the 12th day of April 1817 John **HOLLOWAY** by the Judgement of John L. **RABOTEAU** a Justice of the Peace for said county, recovered against William **BOYLAN** adm^{r} & of James **CORN** dec^{d} the sum of Thirty Eight dollars & sixty Cents with Interest from 12th April 1817 till paid for Debt and the further sum of four dollars & Ten Cents for costs and charges in the said suit expended. And whereas, at August Term 1817 for the county aforesaid, it was considered by the said court, that the defendant William **BOYLAN** administrator, &c. had fully administered all the personal estate of said James **CORN** dec^{d} and the plaintiff suggested to the said court, that there was real estate descended to John **CORN**, Henry **CORN** & Willis **TABORN** & Terrell **CORN**, Caty **CORN** & Berry **CORN** Infants & Shadrach **VOLENTINE** in right of his wife Peggy heirs, &c. of said James **CORN** deceased.

You are therefore, hereby commanded to make known to the said Henry **CORN** that he appear before the Justices of our said court at Raleigh on the third Monday of November next, then and there to shew cause, if any, he has wherefore execution shall not issue against the real estate of the said James **CORN** deceased, for the aforesaid sums as well as all other costs, by reason of the premises.

Herein fail not, and have you then and there this Writ.

Witness, Benj^{a} L. **KING** Clerk of our said Court at office, the third Monday of August A. D. 1817. Issued the 4th day of September 1817.

B. L. **KING**, C.C.

William **HILL** v W^{m} **BOYLAN** Adm^{r}
To Feby Term 1818 Wake

State of North Carolina.
To the Sheriff of Guilford County, Greeting:

Whereas, at Wake on the 1st day of Ap^{l} 1817 William **HILL** by the Judgement of Richard **SMITH** Esq^{r} a Justice of the Peace for said county, recovered against William **BOYLAN** adm^{r} of James **CORN** dec^{d} the sum of Twenty six Dollars with from 9th May 1816 till paid for Debt and the further sum of four Dollars & thirty Cents for costs and charges in the said suit expended. And whereas, at August Term 1817 for the county aforesaid, it was considered by the said court, that the defendant William **BOYLAN** administrator &c. had fully administered all the personal estate of said James **CORN** Dec^{d} and the plaintiff suggested to the said court, that there was real estate descended to John **CORN**, Henry **CORN**, Terrel **CORN** & Berry **CORN** Infants & Willis **TABOURN** & Shadrach **VOLENTINE** in right of his wife heirs, &c. of said James **CORN** deceased.

You are therefore, hereby commanded to make known to the said Shadrach **VOLENTINE** that he appear before the Justices of our said court at Raleigh on the third Monday of February next, then and there to shew cause, if any, he has wherefore execution shall not issue against the real estate of the said James **CORN** deceased, for the aforesaid sums as well as all other costs, by reason of the premises.

Herein fail not, and have you then and there this Writ.

Witness, Benj^{a} L. **KING** Clerk of our said Court at office, the third Monday of Nov. A. D. 1817. Issued the 25th day of December 1817.

B. L. **KING**, C.C.

William **HILL** v William **BOYLAN** adm
To November Term 1817 Wake Ex^{d} on Jn^{o} **CORN** & W^{m} **SCOTT** for H. **MORNING** Shf. by Rob^{t} **PARLEY** (?), D.Shf. 8th Sept. 1817

E^{d} on Willis **TABORN** by me T. I. **ROYCROFT** D.S. for H. **MORNING** H.Sh. the 10th of Nov^{r} 1817

Come to hand the 6th of Nov^{r} 18[paper folded] T. I. **ROYCROFT**, D.Shf.

[printed form]
State of North Carolina.
To the Sheriff of Wake County, Greeting:

Whereas, at Wake on the 1st day of April 1817 William **HILL** by the Judgement of R. **SMITH** a Justice of the Peace for said county, recovered against William **BOYLAN** Adm^{r} & of James **CORN** dec^{d} the sum of five dollars & seventy five cents with Interest from 1st of Ap^{l} 1817 till paid for Debt and the further sum of four dollars & Ten Cents for costs and charges in the said suit expended. And whereas, at August Term 1817 for the county aforesaid, it was considered by the said court, that the defendant William **BOYLAN** admihistrator, &c. had fully administered all the personal estate of said James **CORN** dec^{d} and the plaintiff suggested to the said court, that there was real estate descended to John **CORN**, Henry **CORN**, Willis **TABORN** Brothers & half Brother to the said James **CORN** dec^{d} and Terrell **CORN**, Caty **CORN** & Berry **CORN** Infants & Shadrach **VOLENTINE** in right of his wife Peggy heirs, &c. of said James **CORN** deceased.

You are therefore, hereby commanded to make known to the said John **CORN** & Willis **TABORN** and Terrell **CORN**, Caty **CORN** & Berry **CORN** by their guardian William **SCOTT** that they appear before the Justices of our said court at Raleigh on the third Monday of November next, then and there to shew cause, if any, they have wherefore execution shall not issue against the real estate of the said James **CORN** deceased, for the aforesaid sums as well as all other costs by reason of the premises.

Herein fail not, and have you then and there this Writ.

Witness Benj^{a} L. **KING** Clerk of our said Court at office, the third Monday of August A. D. 1817. Issued the 3?? Day of September 1817.

B. L. **KING**, C.C.

[paper folded] a True Copy of the within to W. Isaac **HUNTER** this [left blank] day of [left blank] 1817.

Jeremiah **LAURENCE**

[paper folded] **JONES** v W. **PEACE** & others
Ex^{d} by T. (?) **HUTCHINGS**

Judgment against the plaintiff for Cost it being One dollar and Eighty cents given under my hand &c this 10 day of January 1818.

S. **PEARSON**, J.P.

The plaintiff prayed and appeal (?) and it was granted by his giveing Security January 10th 1818.
S. **PEARSON**, J.P. Sam^{l} **WHITAKER**

W[m] **HILL** v W[m] **BOYLAN** Adm
To Feb[y] Term 1818 Wake

[printed form]
State of North Carolina
To the Sheriff of Geilford County, Greeting:

Whereas, at Wake on the 1[st] day of Ap[l] 1817 William **HILL** by the Judgement of Richard **SMITH** Esq[r] a Justice of the Peace for said county, recovered against William **BOYLAN** Adm[r] of James **CORN** dec[d] the sum of five dollars & seventy five Cents with Int from 1[st] Apl 1817 till paid and the further sum of four dollars & ten Cents for costs and charges in the said suit expended. And whereas, at August Term 1817 for the county aforesaid, it was considered by the said court, that the defendant William **BOYLAN** administrator, &c. had fully administered all the personal estate of said James **CORN** dec[d] and the plaintiff suggested to the said court, that there was real estate descended to John **CORN**, Henry **CORN**, Willis **TABORN** & Shadrach **VOLENTINE** on right of his wife & Terrell **CORN**, Caty **CORN** & Berry **CORN** Infants heirs, &c. of said James **CORN** deceased.

You are therefore, hereby commanded to make known to the said Shadrach that they appear before the Justices of our said court at Raleigh on the third Monday of Feb[y] next, then and there to shew cause, if any, he has wherefore execution shall not issue against the real estate of the said James **CORN** deceased, for the aforesaid sums as well as all other costs, by reason of the premises.

Herein fail not, and have you then and there this Writ.

Witness, Benj[a] L. **KING** Clerk of our said Court at office, the 3[rd] Monday of Nov. A. D. 1817. Issued the 27[th] day of Dec[r] 1817.

B. L. **KING**, C.C.

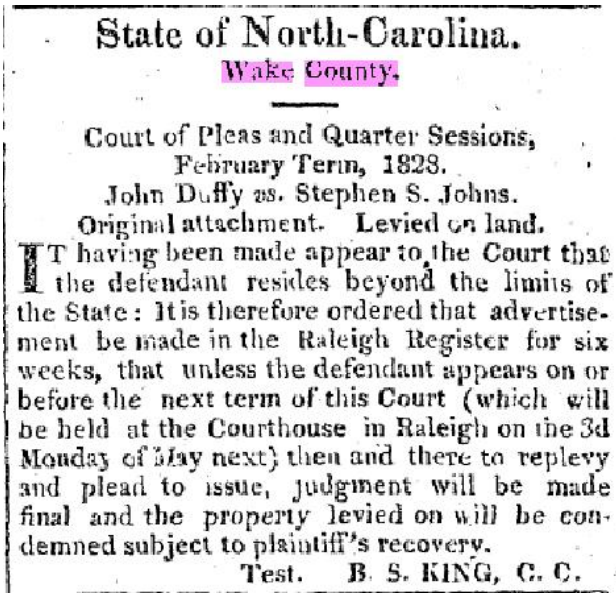
NEWSPAPER AD – DUFFY VS. JOHNS

[Source: *Raleigh Register, and North-Carolina Gazette*, (Raleigh, NC), Friday, April 18, 1828; Issue 460; col E.]

State of North-Carolina.
Wake County.
Court of Pleas and Quarter Sessions,
February Term, 1828.
John **DUFFY** *vs*. Stephen S. **JOHNS**.
Original attachment. Levied on land.

It having been made appear to the Court that the defendant resides beyond the limits of the State: It is therefore ordered that advertisement be made in the Raleigh Register for six weeks, that unless the defendant appears on or before the next term of this Court (which will be held at the Courthouse in Raleigh on the 3[d] Monday of May next) then and there to replevy and plead to issue, judgment will be made final and the property levied on will be condemned subject to Plaintiff's recovery.

Test. B. S. **KING**, C. C.



State of North-Carolina.
Wake County.

Court of Pleas and Quarter Sessions,
February Term, 1828.
John Duffy vs. Stephen S. Johns.
Original attachment. Levied on land.

IT having been made appear to the Court that the defendant resides beyond the limits of the State: It is therefore ordered that advertisement be made in the Raleigh Register for six weeks, that unless the defendant appears on or before the next term of this Court (which will be held at the Courthouse in Raleigh on the 3d Monday of May next) then and there to replevy and plead to issue, judgment will be made final and the property levied on will be condemned subject to plaintiff's recovery.

Test. B. S. KING, C. C.

WAKE COUNTY WILL BOOK 17 INDEX

Abstracted by Nancy Moore and Jenwyl Pitt

SURNAME	FIRST NAME	PAGE #
ALFORD	Ledwick	367
ADAMS	Joseph	387
AVERA	Saml	393, 396
BEASELEY	Elizabeth	18, 430
BUFFALOE	Willis	22, 252
BELVIN	Mary S.	31
BUSBEE	James	36
BROWN	Sarah	39, 307
BODDIE	Bennett	40
BUSBEE	Elizabeth	51, 273
BRASSFIELD	Major	72, 426
BUNCHE	Jeston	143
BLAKE	Dempsey	184, 185, 186
BEASLEY	Henry	222, 223, 322
BARBER	Willard	238
BANKS	Adam	243
BODDIE	J. E.	245
BUSBEE	Gincey	249
BEDDINGFIELD	Henry	321, 329
BRIDGE	Report of	344, 361
BUNN	Bennm	359
BREWER	John	384, 418
BRASSFIELD	Ailey	423
BEASELEY	Lindy	430
BRASSFIELD	George	435
CLARKE	Benjm	216, 217
CALLUM	Robt	220
CAMP	Nancy A.	49
CHAVIS	Peter	363
CRUDUP	Josiah	387
CHAMBLEE	Robt	391
DORUM	Mary	2
DILLIARD	Merritt	11
DORUM	Edw. E.	81, 275
DAVIS	Glaphey	238
DAVIS	Allen W.	336
EVANS	Burrell	35, 428
ETKINS	Owen	215
FOWLER	Wm	8
FOWLER	Epps	21
FORT	John	44, 84, 100, 251
FOWLER	Wm S.	99, 269
FERRELL	Z.	226
FOWLER	Mary L.	253
FURGUSON	Peleg	256
FINCH	Martha	331, 390
FAIRIS	Mary	364, 399
FORT	Martha E.	429

SURNAME	FIRST NAME	PAGE #
FROST	Asa	432
GILCHRIST	Allen	12
GRIFFIS	James	13, 239
GRIFFIS	Elizabeth	15
GRADY	James	181
GRADY	Sarah	182
GRIFFIS	Peggy	218
GOODWIN	Samuel	231 to 234
GRIFFIS	Eliza	238
GREEN	Bryant	270
GREEN	Wm A.	270
GLENDENNING	Wm	339
GRIZZARD	Ambrose	361, 431
HARRIS	James	9
HALEY	Letitia	27, 237
HORTON	Wm	35
HALEY	Mary	39, 240
HIGH	Saml	43, 235, 236
HOOD	Thomas	49
HOLLINGSWORTH	Sally	68, 431
HOUSE	Susan	71
HARRISON	Anderson	89
HALEY	Wm F.	239
HARRIS	Jeptha	240
HARTSFIELD	John	171 to 173, 175
HONEYCUTT	Green	246
HARRISON	Wm	249
HUNTER	Chas. & Jos.	285
HALL	Rebecca	318
HORTON	Willis	391
HALL	Robt	394
HORTON	Amos	398
HUTCHINS	Moses	399
HARTSFIELD	James	410
HASSAM	Jno. H.	415
HILLIARD	Ezekial	419
HOLLAND	John	429
HARTSFIELD	John __ ?	148
HARTSFIELD	Keziah	439
JOPLIN	Mark	3, 238
JONES	Samuel	10, 231, 239
JONES	Temperance	14, 254
JONES	Calvin	17, 256
JONES	Martha	23, 266
JONES	Helen	24, 242
JONES	Amelia	28
JOPLIN	Edith	39, 242
JONES	Henry	46, 178, 179
JONES	Peggy	52, 260
JONES	Thomas	75, 265

SURNAME	FIRST NAME	PAGE #
JONES	Mary B.	76, 259
JONES	Sarah	78
JONES	Willie	180
JONES	Redding	235
JOPLIN	Amy	237
JONES	J. M. et al	252
JONES	Levi	255
JONES	Mary	261, 262
JONES	Penny	263
JONES	Tignall	276, 280
JONES	W^{m}	320
KING	Henry	355
KING	Polly	373
KING	Mary Ann	432
LAFFOON	Thomas	7
LAFFOON	James	20, 39
LIGHTFOOT	Patsy	28
LUCKE	Joshua	55
LUCAS	Alexander	187, 188
LANE	Joel	214
LEE	John	215, 216
LOCKHART	O.	237
LIGIN	Green	245
LOCKHART	Willie	247
LEE	Jackson	249
LEE	J. B.	256
LANE	Mary	278
LANE	Joseph	390
LANE	Eliza	424
MARSCOTT	W^{m}	4, 506
MARIOTT	W^{m}	19
MYATT	Alvin	32, 246
MARTIN	John	62, 283
MARIOTT	Jno C.	72
MASSEY	Richard	80
MOORE	Council	102, 286, 277, 278
MASSENBURG	Lucy	146, 304
MASSENBURG	M. S.	147, 330
MABRY	Richardson	183
MYATT	Mark	227, 228, 356
MOBLY	Caswell	244
MOBLY	Nancy	244
MOBLY	Berry	245
McGUFFY	Rhoda	246
MARIOTT	Polly	247
MASSENBERG	N. B.	334
MOORING	Henry	393
MORING	Jacob	420, 422
McLANE	Lydia A.	393
McLANE	Emma	396
NICHOLS	Coffield	343
O'NEAL	Isham	234

SURNAME	FIRST NAME	PAGE #
POWELL	Dempsey	12, 247
PULLEN	Sally	19, 234
PASSMORE	Bennett	38
POOL	Hardy	50, 234, 246
POOL	Ransom	53, 278
PARKER	Samuel	56
PARKER	Henry	71, 248
POOL	Malsy	96, 284
POWELL	Benton	144
PUTNEY	Penelope E.	145, 258
PARSLEY	Rob^{t}	226
POWELL	Charlotte	239
PRICE	Axey	240
POWELL	Joseph	241
PASSMORE	Brewington	250
POWELL	Benj^{n}	259
PEAK	Samuel	267
PULLEN	Delilah	361
PULLEN	Henry	362
PARTIN	W^{m}	385
PRICE	Thomas	395
PULLIAM	Martha	396
PASSMORE	John	431
POOL	John	245
READ	Jesse	15
RAY	Rob^{t}	22
RAY	Luke	41
REED	Milly	68, 240
ROBERTS	Curtis	217, 218
RAGSDALE	Jones	219, 229, 230
RAY	W^{m}	239
RHODES	John	248
RAY	Rachael	257, 258
ROGERS	John	308 to 312
RAY	James	312 to 317
RAY	Wormley R.	370
RAY	Nathan	374
ROGERS	S.	377
ROGERS	Peleg S.	381
ROBERTSON	Temple	386
ROYCROFT	Thomas	387, 392
RUFFIN	W^{m}	633
SANDERS	Rachael	1
SANDERS	Elizabeth	26, 281, 282
SMITH	W^{m}	34, 63
SUGG	Warren & Gilly	29
SHAW	Clement N.	37, 245
SHAW	Joseph	50, 250
SHAW	Samuel	70, 239
STONE	David	84, 192 to 198
SIMMS	W^{m}	143, 144, 188, 189
SPAIN	Abigail	176, 177, 221, 222
SMITH	Zach	223 to 225, 305, 281, 387
STEPHENS	Penny	247
SUGG	Joel	248

SURNAME	FIRST NAME	PAGE #
SANDERS	James	251, 303
SURLS	John	272
STONE	Anne	273
STONE	Elizabeth	274
STONE	Sarah	279
SMITH	Gray	280
SMITH	Susan	281
SMITH	Esther	326, 328
SCHAUB	S.	373
TERRELL	Jas. M.	45
TERRELL	Elizabeth	48, 239
TUCKER	Joseph	58, 358, 438
TERRELL	Jeptha	79, 355
TERRELL	Jefferson	241
TERRELL	John	249
TERRELL	Henry	259
TURNER	Anne	286, 335
TURNER	W^m^	345

SURNAME	FIRST NAME	PAGE #
UTLEY	Abigail	45, 248
UTLEY	Minton	421
WHITE	Elizabeth	13, 251
WHITAKER	Willis	25
WILLIAMS	Robert	189, 190, 191, 287 to 303
WARREN	Pinkney	214
WHITE	Jacob	236
WARREN	Mehaley	241
WARREN	James B.	241
WARREN	Nathaniel G.	37
WHITAKER	John	405
WILKINS	Alfred	430
WOMACK	Benj^m^	432, 387
WOMACK	Willie	389
YATES	Christy	35, 251
YOUNG	Samuel	77
YATES	Elizabeth	243
YATES	Ruffin	243
YATES	Weston	252

WAKE COUNTY WILL BOOK 18 INDEX

Transcribed by Jenwyl Pitt

SURNAME	FIRST NAME	PAGE #
ALMOND	Cannady	298
BACHELLOR	W^m^	5
BROWN	Arthur	9
BOYLAN	James	21, 22, 178
BUNCH	David	34
BRASSFIELD	Joseph	58
BROWN	Sarah	65
BUSBEE	Coman	72
BUSBEE	Gincey	72, 372
BUSBEE	Betsy	82, 358
BANKS	Adam G.	86
BEASELEY	Betsy	92, 392
BRASSFIELD	George	136
BOYLAN	James	178, 21, 22
BEASELEY	Mark	232, 252
BRASSFIELD	Jno. M.	233
BARBEE	W^m^	243
BRASSFIELD	Major	249, 284
BLOUNT	Joseph	293, 340
BROWN	Neal	305
BARKLAY	Geo. C.	337
BUNCH	David	217
BUSBEE	Alfred	370
BROWN	John	391
BEASELEY	Dolly	396
BEASELEY	Rebecca	396
BRASFIELD	Alfred	409

SURNAME	FIRST NAME	PAGE #
BRASFIELD	Leonard	409
CRENSHAW	Mary	2, 33
CHAPMAN	Ridley	37
CURTIS	W^m^	115
CRUDUP	Elisha	178
COPE	Jno. W.	242
DUNN	Hardyman	15
DELOACH	Brittan	15
DEAN	Hardy	19, 192, 208
DICKERSON	Harvey	33, 37
DAVIS	Jonathon	38
DORUM	Edward	87, 420
DUSKIN	Mary	191
EVANS	William	300
EASTBOURNE	Willis	308
EVANS	W^m^	327
FOWLER	Mary	1
FORT	Jas. W.	71
FORT	Jno. C.	71, 410
FALCONER	D^r^ Thos.	113
FERRELL	Jacob	117
FOWLER	Bullard	168
FINCH	Ethelbert	240, 258
FORD	Samuel	299, 320, 326
FINCH	Martha	350

SURNAME	FIRST NAME	PAGE #
FOWLER	Wm S.	189, 412
FORT	Martha E.	425
FERRILL	Wm	346
GRIFFIS	Elizabeth	60, 303, 422
GRIFFIS	James	67
GRIZZARD	Ann	93, 302
GRIZZARD	Edny	94, 302
GRIZZARD	Ambrose	302
GRIFFIS	Margaret	110
GREEN	Bryant	155, 358
HOLLAND	Wm	6
HUNTER	Anderson	7, 96, 102
HALL	Rosa	9, 10
HUTCHINS	Moses	11, 13
HONEYCUTT	Oliver	59
HARTSFIELD	James	66
HIGH	Isham	78
HAYWOOD	Wm D.	79, 394
HARRIS	Willis	49
HOLLINGSWORTH	Sally	82, 379
HALEY	Mary	86, 377
HARRISON	Wm	89, 396
HALEY	Litesha	93
HALEY	Wm F.	94
HORTON	Wm	96, 97
HAMBLETON	Alsey	116
HASSAM	Jno. A.	156
HICKS	Nancy	207
HARTSFIELD	Andrew	212, 123
HUNTER	Isaac	120, 226
HARTSFIELD	Sion	247
HARTSFIELD	Alfred	247
HUTSON	Peter	252
HIGH	Alsey	254, 281
HARTSFIELD	Richard	358
HUNTER	Chas. & Jos.	413
HIGH	Saml	416
HUNTER	Benjn P. et al	430
HORTON	Milly	433
HORTON	Harriett	434
HORTON	Chas. et al	434, 435
JONES	Temperance	48, 399
JONES	Helen	51, 398
JONES	Maria	52, 360
JONES	Margaret	52, 360
JOPLIN	Edith	59
JOPLIN	Harris	70
JONES	Thomas	73, 404
JONES	Sarah	74, 402
JONES	Tignall	75, 403
JONES	Mary B.	76, 401
JONES	Martha	79, 398
JONES	Samuel	79, 426
JONES	Lucy	91, 384

SURNAME	FIRST NAME	PAGE #
JONES	Winnifred	91, 384
JONES	John C.	128 to 130, 131
JONES	Daniel	134
JONES	Redding	317
JONES	Wm	349
KING	Willis	25
KIMBALL	Harris	27
KING	Caroline	92, 378
KING	Barnabas	92, 378
KING	Mary Ann	92, 432
LASSITER	Matilda	14, 77
LOCKHART	Hannah	57, 375
LOCKHART	Willie	72, 127, 331, 431
LIGON	Green	81, 428
LIGHTFOOT	Patsy	112
LEMAY	Saml	284, 306
LEE	Hugh	362
LUCAS	Dempsey	281
LYNN	Matilda	370
LANE	Martha	400
LEWIS	Hardy	411
LILES	Kinchon	426
LILES	Cally	427
McKETHAN	Mary	15
MASSENBERG	M. S.	49, 368
MARTIN	John	50, 417
MASSENBERG	Lucy C.	51
MASSENBERG	N. B.	57, 371
MOORE	Council	61, 62, 423
MYATT	Alvin	64, 355
MARRIOTT	Jno C.	70, 383
MOLBY	Washington	82
MOLBY	Berry	82
MOLBY	Nancy	82
MOLBY	Jesse heirs of	105
McKEE	James	119, 204
MITCHELL	Mary	243, 245
MARSHALL	Wm	279
MASSEY	Zilphia	345
MARIOTT	Mary S.	397
NORRIS	John	172, 174
NICHOLS	Josiah	261, 244
NICHOLS	Coffield	351
O'NEILL	Eli	72
OLIVE	John	268, 332
PUTNEY	Wm	50, 381
PUTNEY	Rebecca	50
PUTNEY	Penelope	53, 415
POOLE	Molsy	54, 356
POOLE	Ransom	54
PASSMORE	Bennett	80, 395

SURNAME	FIRST NAME	PAGE #
POOL	John heirs of	83
POWELL	Dempsy	88
POWELL	Joseph	88, 418
POWELL	Benj^{m}	88, 418
POWELL	Charlotte	88, 419
PARKER	Henry	90, 360
PULLIAM	Martha A.	91, 378
PRICE	Axy	91, 430
POWELL	Benton	348
PERRY	Sally	352
PUTNEY	Richard	381
PEEBLES	John	429
RAGSDALE	Jones W.	3
ROSS	Joseph	4
RAY	W^{m} R. & Nathan	24
READE	D^{r} Jesse	28, 31
RUDD	Milly	80, 414
RAY	W^{m}	84, 422
RICHARDSON	Wooten	84, 425, 426
RICHARDSON	Berry	85
RICHARDSON	W^{m}	85
RICHARDSON	Allen	85
RAY	Luke	90
ROGERS	Peleg S.	98, 303
ROBERTSON	Kinchon	105
ROBERTSON	Catherine	106
ROBERTS	W^{m} E.	144
RUFFIN	W^{m}	179
ROGERS	John	225, 289 to 293
RENCHER	Umpsted	236, 265, 273, 321
ROGERS	Berry	240
ROGERS	Jubela	303
REDDINGFIELD	Henry	347
REDDING	James	317
RAY	Rachael	366
REED	Araadner	379
ROGERS	Jno S.	405
SMITH	W^{m} colored	17
SMITH	B.	24
STEPHENS	Isham	26, 237
SIMMONS	Mary	31
SMITH	Lawrence	39, 40
SHAW	Samuel	55, 390
SHAW	Joseph	55, 390
STEPHENS	Littleberry	67
STONE	Ann	68, 421
STONE	Sarah	68, 429
SANDERS	Cynthia	67
SANDERS	James	95
SCOTT	Jehu	99
SMITH	W^{m}	98, 117, 234
SMITH	Edny	116
SIMMS	W^{m}	126

SURNAME	FIRST NAME	PAGE #
SCOTT	Edwin et al	170, 373
SCOTT	Joel	171, 362
SCARBOROUGH	Elijah	175, 382
SMITH	Richard A.	176
SMITH	W^{m} A.	250, 300
SPAIN	Thomas	275
SMITH	David A.	332
STRICKLAND	Willie	334
SMITH	David	354
SCOTT	Chas. M.	357
STEPHENS	Penny	361
SANDERS	Hardy	364, 386
SANDERS	Elizabeth	365, 385
SUTHERLAND	Ransom	286
SCOTT	James R.	367
SCOTT	John J.	374
SCOTT	Lavinia J.	375
SEARLES	John	376
STILL	John	380
SANDERS	Darling	406
SANDERS	Jesse	407
SANDERS	Thomas	407
SANDERS	Sarah	408
SANDERS	Edward	408
STINSON	Jos. & Grizzy	431
TEMPLE	Henry	11, 107, 195, 193
TUCKER	Alsey	53, 391
TERRELL	Elizabeth	56, 387
TERRELL	Jefferson	56, 387
TERRELL	James M.	56, 388
TUCKER	Augustin	59, 393
TUCKER	Horace	60, 384
TURNER	W^{m}	60, 434 to 437
TURNER	Mary	60
TURNER	Simon	60
TERRELL	John	71, 397
TERRELL	W^{m}	346
UTLEY	Abigail	81, 392
VADEN	W^{m}	296
WHITAKER	John	41, 199
WILKINS	Alfred	52, 392
WARREN	Ann	64, 382
WARREN	Louisa	64, 382
WHITE	W^{m} & Betsy	81, 419
WARREN	Mehaly	83, 389
WARREN	James K.	83, 389
WOMACK	Benj^{m}	84, 393
WALL	Robert	282
WETHERSPOON	W^{m}	318, 329

WAKE COUNTY WILL BOOK 19 INDEX

Transcribed by Jenwyl Pitt

SURNAME	FIRST NAME	PAGE #
AMOS	Nicholas	124
AMOS	Wm	172
ADKINS	John	77
ALLEN	James	464, 465
ATKINS	Wm	488, 517, 519, 520
ALSTON	Saml	527
BENTON	Penny	2, 8
BRASSFIELD	John	59
BELL	Burwell	71
BRASSFIELD	Major	104, 494
BARBEE	Wm	107
BARBEE	Wm	107
BUSBEE	Jerusha	113
BEDDINGFIELD	Elizabeth	167, 175
BUNCH	David	191
BANKS	Adam G.	203
BEASELEY	Betsy	225
BRASSFIELD	Alfred	231
BEASELEY	Mary	236
BEASELEY	Dolly	237
BUSBEE	Gincey	238
BRASSFIELD	Leonard	254
BAGLEY	Anderson	265
BELVIN	Rachael	268
BAGLEY	Elizabeth	295, 301
BELVIN	Abraham	299, 311
BATTLE	Jeremiah	388, 462
BROWN	Neal	424
BUFFALOE	Willis	428
BARBEE	Christopher	429
BROWN	Rebecca	445
BROADWELL	Wm	450
BARHAM	John	453
BEASELEY	Wm	456
BARKER	Celia	470
BURN	Benjm	489
BURN	Levina	491
BUTLER	Micajah	498
BURN	Caty	500
BELL	Zachariah	502
BURN	Jerre	506
BOND	Southey	522
BREWER	James M.	529
BAGLEY	James	301
CLEMMENTS	Woodson	68, 109
CLARK	Milly	295
CRENSHAW	Elizabeth	300
CHAVIS	John	364
CHEAVIS	Martha A.	364
CHAVIS	Wm	364
CHAVIS	Clay A.	364
CHAVIS	Jas. M.	365

SURNAME	FIRST NAME	PAGE #
CHAMPION	Elizabeth	366, 385
COLLINS	Cader	524
CHAVIS	Rachael	533
DELOACH	Brittain	142
DORUM	Edwd.	261
DAVIS	Penelope	274
DAVIS	Reuben	115
DUNN	Bolling	523
ELLEN	Gabriel	94
EMBREL	Frankel	248
ELLIS	Rebecca	531
FERRELL	Wm	11, 521
FAIRIS	Mary	78
FLUELLEN	Obediah	165, 497
FLETCHER	Joshua	197, 353, 355
FORT	John C.	246
FORT	James W.	247
FORT	Martha E.	252
FOWLER	Wm Spain	255, 486
FALCONER	Thomas	342
FORT	John	451
FALCONER	Ann	530
GEORGE	Solomon	101, 120, 346
GEORGE	Presley	111, 401, 123
GRIFFIS	Elizabeth	244
GARRARD	John	304
GREEN	Wm	308
GRIZZARD	E	435
GONCH	Roland	436
GREEN	Wm A.	438
GEORGE	Sally	532
HARRISON	Anderson	22
HARRISON	Thomas	29
HOPKINS	Peter	30
HALL	Robt	35, 37, 486
HOLLAND	Jno. S.	62
HALL	Rosa	136
HIGH	Alsey	137, 493
HIGH	Agnes	179, 419 to 421
HOPKINS	Arndanilis (?)	215
HORTON	Wm	218 to 220
HUNTER	Benj. et al	227
HARRISON	Wm	238, 533
HARTSFIELD	Richard	254
HARRISON	Benjn S.	256
HARRISON	Rufus	258
HIGH	Samuel	257, 273, 327
HALEY	Mary	260
HOLLINGSWORTH	Sally M.	267

SURNAME	FIRST NAME	PAGE #
HERNDON	Lewis	277
HORTON	Haley	292
HOLLAND	Jesse	297, 309, 310
HALL	Ruth	300
HUNTER	Chas. & Jos.	263
HARRIS	Thomas	375
HARRISON	George	385
HAYWOOD	Stephen	387, 403 to 419, 521
HAYWOOD	B. F.	398
HUCKABEE	Jane	426
HARRIS	Martha	449
HESTER	Joseph	457
HAYWOOD	Wm Dallas	482
HUNTER	Henry et al	496
HOLLOWAY	Sarah	512
JONES	Daniel	52, 180, 181, 339
JONES	Drury	430
JONES	Rebecca	431
JONES	Goodwin	432
JONES	Redding	433, 314
JOPLIN	Harris	61, 244
JORDAN	Sally	95
JONES	Vinclar	170, 171
JONES	Winefred	214
JONES	Lucy	214, 272
JONES	M. & Peggy	234
JONES	Riley	252
JONES	Temperance	337
JONES	Helen	337
JONES	Martha	338
JONES	Abel	357, 398
KENNON	Wm	202
KELLY	John	360, 363
KING	Willis	376
LYNCH	Joshua	93
LILES	Jacob	149, 150, 193
LOWRY	Matthew	161
LOCKHART	Hannah	216
LEE	John J.	229
LANE	Martha	237
LEWIS	Hardy	252, 291
LEE	Sussanah	287, 290
LASSITER	Luke	297, 306
LANE	James	298
LEE	Jas. B.	299
LIGHTFOOT	Martha	320
LILES	Cully	384
LILES	Gideon	384
LANE	Lydia	434
LANE	Samuel	434
LILES	Frances	309
MORING	Jacob H.	19
McLANE	Lydia	60
McLANE	Emma	62

SURNAME	FIRST NAME	PAGE #
MOBLY	Washington	65
MOBLY	Berry & Nancy	66
MYATT	Mark	105
MORDECAI	Moses	132
MARIOTT	Mary S.	224
MARIOTT	Jno. C.	230, 485, 505
MYATT	Alvin	232
MASSENBERG	N. B.	243
MARTIN	John	260
MORPHUS	James & wf	275
MARIOTT	Wm	307, 325
MOORE	Council	380
MANNING	Susannah	443, 446
McCULLERS	Matthew	466, 507
MANARD	James	532
McKENNEY	Patsey	535
McCULLERS	Sally	534
MOLBY	Mary	535
MOSS	Sally	535
NORRIS	Patience	348
NORRIS	John	367
NICHOLS	Josiah	423
O'NEILL	Eli	28, 383
O'NEILL	Savory	296
OLIVE	Merrill	358, 500
OLIVE	Elizabeth	384
OLIVE	John	478
PEARSON	Samuel	67
POOLE	Wm R.	70
POWELL	Jas. B.	176
PEEBLES	John	194, 347
PHILLIPS	Wm	199
POWELL	Jos. McD.	202, 231, 232
PULLIAM	Martha	214
PUTNEY	Wm	217
POOL	John	224
PUTNEY	Penelope	228
POOLE	Malsey	239
PUTNEY	Mrs. James	285
POWELL	Ann	286
PUTNEY	Richard	293, 312
POWELL	Caswell	294
PARKER	Chloe	339
PASSMORE	Bennett	369
PARKER	Henry	427
PARISH	Robt	444
POOL	Martha	495
RAY	Nathan	64
RAY	W. R.	69
RAY	Buckner & H. C.	71, 253
RIGHT	James	73
REAVES	Saml	106
RHODES	Henry	114, 126
ROGERS	W. C.	178, 179, 213

SURNAME	FIRST NAME	PAGE #
RAY	Wm	204
RAY	Luke	205
ROGERS	Peleg S.	205
ROGERS	Drucillia	207
ROGERS	Louisa	209
ROGERS	John Jr.	210
ROGERS	Unice	211
RENCHER	Umpstead	225, 396, 479
READ	Aradner	226
READ	Milly	233
RICE	Axey	237
ROGERS	Sally	286
RICHARDSON	Elizabeth	295
RICHARDSON	Wm	266, 267
ROGERS	Wm	377
ROGERS	Unity	379
RAGSDALE	Jones	483, 492
ROBERTSON	Thomas	484, 509
REEVES	John	513
ROBERTS	Zacharia	515
ROGERS	Edwin	516
ROBERTSON	Patsey	502
SMITH	Zacharia	18
SUTHERLAND	Ransom	38, 75, 92
SPARKS	Lucy	74
SIMMS	Wm	85
SPAIN	Thomas	97, 437, 473
STUART	James	155, 130
SIKES	Jesse	173, 125
SCOTT	John	182
SCOTT	Edwin P. B.	183
SCOTT	Levina	184
SCOTT	Joel	184
SCOTT	Charles	185
SCOTT	James R.	186
SMITH	Richd. A.	187
SPEIGHT	Penelope	191, 350
SEARLS	John	204
SANDERS	Elizabeth	221
SANDERS	Hardy	222
SANDERS	Edward	234
SANDERS	Sarah	235
SANDERS	Thomas	235
SANDERS	Jesse	236
STEPHENS	Penny	239
STEPHENS	Sanders	240
SMITH	David	245
SCARBOROUGH	Amos	253
SMITH	Elizabeth	270
SHAW	Joseph	266
STONE	David	271, 279 to 283, 317, 318
SMITH	Zilphia	276
STONE	Sarah	284
SIMMS	Martha	294
SCOTT	Jehu	328

SURNAME	FIRST NAME	PAGE #
SPEIGHT	Wm	349, 514
SUGG	Gilly	368, 369
SUGG	Warren	369
STONE	Ann	370, 383
SMITH	Wm	501
STEPHENS	Isham	502
STRICKLAND	Willie	506
STEPHENSON	Brittan	510, 511
SUGG	Wm	525
TAYLOR	John	111
TURNER	James	180
TERRELL	John	220
TUCKER	Horace P.	222
TUCKER	Alsey	223
TERRELL	Elizabeth	240
TERRELL	Jefferson	240
TERRELL	James	241
TURNER	Wm	241, 395
TURNER	Mary	242
TURNER	Simon	242
TUCKER	Mary	277
TERRELL	Solomon	321, 322
UTLEY	Britton	168
UTLEY	Abegail	223
UTLEY	Weston	446
UTLEY	Celia	534
VADEN	Drusilla	515
WHITAKER	John	1, 55
WORSHAM	John	96
WILDER	Wm	129
WILDER	Saml	129
WILKINS	Alford	221
WARREN	Louisa	230
WOMACK	Benjm	233
WHITE	Jacob	273, 528, 529
WOOD	James	343
WARREN	Mahala	374
WARREN	James	375
WHITE	Patsey	428
WHITEHEAD	John	437
WADE	Isham	437
WHITEHEAD	Isaac	457, 467, 505, 457
WALL	Robert	477
WOMBLE	Wm	504
WINNINGHAM	John	515
WOMBLE	John	520
WOMBLE	John widow of	520
YATES	Elizabeth	201
YATES	Ruffin	201
YATES	Cynthia	289
YOUNG	Samuel	302

WAKE COUNTY WILL BOOK 20 INDEX

Transcribed by Jenwyl Pitt

SURNAME	FIRST NAME	PAGE #
AMOS	N.	41
ATKINS	Wm	90, 390, 391
ANDREWS	David	102, 136, 174
ATKINS	Frances	115
ATKINS	Lewis	121
AMOS	Wm	122
ALLEN	James	141
ANDREWS	Wm	219
AMOS	James	225
ADAMS	Elizabeth	379
BEASELEY	Betsy	5, 163
BUFFALOE	Willis	8, 83, 155
BRASSFIELD	Leonard	9, 90, 164
BRASSFIELD	Major	9, 87, 154
BAGLEY	James	10, 75, 153
BEASELEY	Jesse	11, 75, 160
BUNCH	Martha	18, 82, 151
BUNCH	James H.	18, 82, 151
BUSBEE	Gincey	18, 72, 157
BRASSFIELD	Alfred	19, 113
BARHAM	John	23, 24, 133
BEASELEY	Siddy	38
BARNES	Winnifred	43
BURT	John	44, 55, 56, 62, 124, 126
BRASSFIELD	Joseph	49, 50, 64, 65, 113, 148
BRASSFIELD	George	53
BRASSFIELD	Jno. M.	53, 54
BUNN	Jesse	54
BROWN	Tilitha	84, 155
BAGGETT	Alexander	91, 333, 379
BELL	Zadoe	100, 114, 126
BAILEY	John	113, 114, 170
BURN	Lavina	141
BARKER	Celia	142
BATTLE	Josiah	186
BROWN	John	285 to 287
BROWN	Sally	284
BEAVERS	Almond	314
BEAVERS	Mary	338, 354
BOWERS	James	371
CHAVES	John	21, 76, 153
CLEMMENTS	Woodson	32, 105, 106, 187, 220-22?
COLLINS	Cader	40, 99
CLIFTON	Azell J.	122
CHARLES	Jno. W.	143
COLE	Shadrack	165, 187
CLIFTON	Mary	183
COLLETT	Labon	349
CARTER	Ruth	351

SURNAME	FIRST NAME	PAGE #
CRAVEN	Margaret	382
DORUM	Mary	6, 73, 163
DEBERRY	Jane	7, 161
DELOACH	Brittain	10, 86, 188, 212
DUNN	Lucy	46
DAVIS	Reuben	69
DILLIARD	Josiah	100, 129, 132
DUNN	Hardyman	299
EZELL	Frederick	48, 204
ELLEN	Gabriel	54
ELLEN	Sion	61, 311
ELLEN	Obediah	65
ELLIS	Terrell	82
EVANS	Gilbert	100, 122
EZELL	Penelope	200, 202
FERRELL	Ellis	4
FORT	Martha E.	18, 90, 153
FERRELL	Wm	29
FLETCHER	Joshua	62, 152
FORT	Jno. C.	76, 155
FINCH	Ethelbert	140, 157
FASON	Terrell	157
FORT	John Sr.	167, 323, 328
FOWLER	Wm B.	293, 319, 331
FELTS	Mary	295, 313, 312
FREEMAN	Joseph	300, 361
FREEMAN	Kinchon	320, 330, 331
FINCH	Harris	369
FLUELLING	Rebecca	368
FOWLER	Wm	371
GRIFFIS	Elizabeth	12, 122, 154
GREEN	Bryan	28
GOSS	Sherman	51, 90, 242, 318
GEORGE	Solomon	66, 385
GILLETT	Jasper	103, 117, 118
GEORGE	Presley	110, 124
HAYLEY	Mary	10
HARRISON	Wm	12, 76, 152
HORTON	Wm	12, 164, 277 to 279
HOPKINS	Peter	14, 42, 28, 153
HARTSFIELD	Richard	14
HILL	John	16, 217
HARRISON	Rufus	20, 73, 159
HUNTER	C. & J.	26, 40
HIGH	Saml	24, 151, 179
HALL	Robt	29
HERNDON	Geo	29, 30 127, 134
HOLLINGSWORTH	Sally M.	42
HIGH	Agnes	67
HILL	Bennett B.	71, 92, 148

SURNAME	FIRST NAME	PAGE #
HAYWOOD	Dallas	80
HILLIARD	J. W. & C.	84, 158
HASSUM	Margt.	97
HIGH	Alsey	121
HARRIS	Martha	124
HAWKINS	Col. Jos.	128, 170, 250 to 270
HERNDON	Hosea	140
HOLLOWAY	Sarah	141
HAYWOOD	John	145, 229 to 236
HUNTER	Anderson	151
HUNT	John	195
HILL	John	217
HEARTSFIELD	James	274, 275
HUTCHINS	Arthur	291
HOLLOWAY	John	7, 318
HOLLOWAY	James	294
HUNTER	Joseph	300
HOLLAND	W^{m}	312
HAYWOOD	Stephen	382
JONES	Abel	1
JONES	Reddin & G.	2, 13, 162, 87, 80
JOPLIN	Mark et al	4, 76, 154
JONES	Drury & R.	13, 73, 74
JONES	Samuel	18
JONES	Lucy	19
JONES	Tempy et al	20, 21, 89, 162
JONES	Mary B. et al	22, 23, 88, 161
JORDAN	Sally	54
JONES	Vinclar	69, 96, 159
JONES	Daniel	87, 98, 111, 162
JOHNSON	Winnefred	96
JETER	Caleb	130
JONES	Calvin	146
JONES	Tignall	213
JONES	Timothy W.	224
JONES	Nathaniel	281, 282
JONES	Sarah R.	329
KING	Willis	13
KENNON	James	13
KING	Mary A.	13
KNIPPER	Buckner	31, 32, 215
KENNON	Charles	57
KING	Presley	104, 126, 133
KELLY	John	150
KINNON	W^{m}	218
LANE	Nathaniel heirs of	11, 74, 160
LANE	Nathaniel heirs of	14, 89, 164
LEWIS	Hardy	16, 79, 157
LOCKHART	Hannah H.	19, 87, 157
LIGON	Green	20, 78
LOWREY	Matthew	79
LEE	Jno. J.	84, 154
LASHLEE	Abner	90
LANE	Mary	103
LEE	Rolling	245 to 247

SURNAME	FIRST NAME	PAGE #
LEE	Sally	292, 353, 370
LEVY	Henry	294
LILES	Cally	299
MARTIN	John	5
MASSENBURG	Nicholas B.	13, 79
MOORE	Counsel	14, 87
MOORE	Counsel heirs of	189
MYATT	Alvin	14, 79
MORING	Henry	15, 88
MARIOTT	Mary S.	18, 91, 152
MOSS	Wilie	41
MARSHALL	John	52
MOORE	Meredith	60
MYATT	Mark	63, 147
MOTLEY	W^{m}	63, 91
MOSES	W^{m}	93
MANARD	James	104, 119
MASSEY	Hezekiah	125, 140
MARIOTT	Jno. C.	142
MOORE	Alfred	193
McCULLERS	W^{m}	216, 217
MOORE	Henry	218
McKEE	James	287 to 290
MORING	Jacob	301
NALL	Martin	35, 37, 133, 271, 272, 273
NORRIS	Patience	121
NORRIS	Nancy & others	163
NALL	John	181, 236, 313
NICHOLS	Elizabeth	279, 280
NANCE	Sarah	290, 291, 312
O'NEAL	Isham	4, 77
OLIVE	Burrel	6, 78, 152
OLIVE	Merrill	83
OLIVE	W^{m} Jr.	99, 123
OLIVE	W^{m} Sr.	126, 138
OLIVE	Nancy	275, 276
POWELL	Caswell	12, 199
POWELL	Jos. McD.	15, 73, 162
PULLIAM	Martha A.	15, 294
PUTNEY	Jas. & W^{m}	15, 74, 152
PASSMORE	Bennett	17, 83
POOL	Thomas	18, 87, 179
PAGET	John	39
PASSMORE	W^{m}	65, 150, 151
PARKER	Chloe	77
PRICE	Axy	79, 155
PAGE	Lewis	90
POOL	John	97
PARRISH	Rob^{t}	149
POWELL	Kedar	157
POWELL	Jas. B.	193
POWELL	Dempsey	194
POWELL	Elizabeth	194

SURNAME	FIRST NAME	PAGE #
PAGE	Polly	206
PECK	Daniel	226 to 228
POWELL	Matthew	286, 350
POWERS	John	371
RAY	Rachael	43, 92, 149, 21, 70, 369
ROBERTS	Wm E.	68
ROGERS	Wm C.	70
ROBERTSON	Lott	111, 126, 182, 219
REEVES	John	113, 140, 169
ROBERTSON	Christopher	119, 120
RICHARDSON	Wooten	3, 84
RICHARDSON	Berry	3, 84
RUDD	Milly	5
READ	Ariadna G.	7, 82, 163
ROGERS	Peleg S.	7, 8, 9, 95, 96, 159
RENCHER	Umpstead	15, 87, 157
RICHARDSON	Allen & Wm	15, 96
RAY	Wm	16, 78
RHODES	Lucy	19, 86, 159
RUFFIN	Wm	25, 26, 27
RAY	Buckner & H. C.	42, 77, 154
ROGERS	Berry	54
READ	Clement E.	57
ROGERS	Willis	45, 59
RUFFIN	J. J. S.	61
ROGERS	Vinklar	96
ROBERTSON	Needham	101, 115, 124, 225
ROGERS	Thomas	139, 144, 243, 244
ROBERTSON	Thomas	142
ROBERTS	Zachariah	149
RANGER	Report of	150
ROBERTSON	Jno. H.	158
ROGERS	Jackobina	192
REEVES	Debby	192
RENCHER	Stacey	191, 197
ROGERS	Frances	197
ROGERS	Sally	199
ROGERS	Jno. S.	211
ROSS &	Scott	284
ROGERS	Edwin	319
REED	Lucy T.	320
SMITH	David et al	1, 83, 163
SANDERS	James	11, 75, 160
STEPHENS	Elizabeth	16, 156
SMITH	Jonathon	17, 84
SCARBOROUGH	John	17, 89, 155
STEPHENS	Peter	19
SUGG	Burrell & Merrill	19, 124, 164
SIMMS	Burwell	24
SMITH	David A.	25
STONE	Anne	28, 115, 284, 310
SUGG	Wm	31, 58, 113, 298
SCOTT	Edwin P.	41, 110
SCOTT	Jehu heirs of	41, 42, 108, 109
SMITH	Richard heirs of	42, 154

SURNAME	FIRST NAME	PAGE #
SEARLS	John heirs of	42, 124
SMALLWOOD	Mary	43, 94
SIMMS	Adam	46, 140, 47, 94
STUART	James	54
SMITH	Laurence	56
SIKES	Jesse	58
SCOTT	Joel	60
STURDIVANT	Elizabeth	62
STURDIVANT	Wm	66, 67, 183, 295
SPAIN	Abigal	70
SMITH	Wm R.	72
STRICKLAND	Wm	77
SPEIGHT	Penelope	81
SHAW	Joseph	89
SUTHERLAND	Col. Ransom	110
SPEIGHT	Wm	116
SUGG	Samuel	134, 143, 166
STANLEY	Zilpha	170
SMITH	Jonathon	179
SHAW	Wm	179, 237 to 242
SHAW	C. N.	183, 247, 248, 249
SMITH	Wm	247
SUGG	Joshua	282, 356
SMITH	John A.	321
TURNER	Mary	3, 86, 156, 360
TURNER	Simon	3, 81, 361
TURNER	Wm	4, 86, 360
TERRELL	Jas. M. et al	16, 88, 155, 170
TERRELL	John	17, 74, 159
TUCKER	Horace P.	18, 80, 299
THORNE	Jerre	137, 141
THORNE	Leah	168, 225
TAYLOR	Wm	302, 337
TAYLOR	Jas. F.	340, 344
TAYLOR	Eliza L.	338
UTLEY	Brittain	19, 83, 85, 160
UTLEY	Albert	39, 333
VADEN	Drusillia	147
WHITE	Patsey	17
WOMACK	Benjn	17, 81, 153
WARREN	Louisa	17
WARREN	Mahaley	17, 86, 143, 164
WARREN	James R.	17, 86, 143, 164
WINNINGHAM	John	41, 147
WORSHAM	John	57
WOOD	D. & E. G.	80, 154
WOOD	James	85, 196
WEATHERSPOON	Frances	86
WEATHERSPOON	Bethania	86
WILLIAMS	Robt	108
WHITEHEAD	Isaac	147, 153, 207
WALTHALL	Branch	181, 285
WEATHERSPOON	Wm	184
WINNINGHAM	Ann	201

SURNAME	FIRST NAME	PAGE #
WHITAKER	Elizabeth	202, 203
WHITEHEAD	Isaac widow of	207
WOOD	Patsey	212
WOMBLE	W^{m}	226
WATTS	Ewell	306, 334

SURNAME	FIRST NAME	PAGE #
YATES	Elizabeth	18
YOUNG	Elijah	302

NEWSPAPER ITEM - ORANGE PAGE HUNG BY LAW ON 3 AUG 1894

Transcribed by Hope Blackford

Source: 04 August 1894 Paper: Daily Journal and Journal and Tribune, (via www.GenealogyBank.com)

Paid for His Crime.
Orange Page Hung for the Murder of Rosa Haywood.

Raleigh, N. C. Aug. 3—Orange **PAGE**, colored, the murderer of Rosa **HAYWOOD**, an aged colored woman, paid the penalty of his crime on the gallows here to-day. The execution was private and was witnessed by about fifty persons at the county jail here. A large crowd of curious people gathered outside the enclosure.

PAGE broke down and sobbed as he was being led to the gallows and had to be assisted to the place. Prayer was offered by a clergyman, after which **PAGE** prayed himself in a rambling way for five minutes, avowing his hope and faith in his salvation. After the noose and black had been placed over his head he made a sign that he wished to speak and the cap was removed. **PAGE** then said that he hoped to meet all his friends in glory and shook hands with the officers and said good-bye.

The trap was sprung at 11 30 o'clock and **PAGE** was declared dead in sixteen minutes. He died of strangulation, and it was a remarkable fact that no convulsions of the body were noticeable.

On the night of January 16 **PAGE** and a colored woman named Nancy **SMITH** who was his paramour, murdered Rosa **HAYWOOD**, with whom they were lodging, and stole a sum of money she had in her house. Both were convicted of the crime and the **SMITH** woman was given a life sentence in the state prison, which she is now serving.

A LIST OF EMIGRANT MINISTERS TO AMERICA, 1690-1811
BY GERALD FOTHERGILL

London, Elliot Stock, 62, Paternoster Row, E.C., 1904
Downloaded and Formatted by Hope Blackford
Source: http://books.google.com/books?id=UEFlAAAAMAAJ&printsec=frontcover&dq=a+list+of+emigrant+ministers+to+america&hl=en&sa=X&ei=cws4T6LUD4autwe3m7iwAg&ved=0CD0Q6AEwAA#v=onepage&q=a%20list%20of%20emigrant%20ministers%20to%20america&f=false

Pages 1-9

Introduction

To List of Ministers and Schoolmasters of the Church of England who went to the Western Colonies, having received a Bounty of Twenty Pounds from the King in order to defray Cost of the Passage

The object of this work has been to present in handy form for the historian, genealogist, and biographer a list of those who received the bounty.

The Treasury books for this date not being calendared, the exact origin of how this passage money came to be paid has not been discovered, nor has the actual warrant from the King to the Treasury, mentioned in the following letter from the Bishop of London to the treasury, been found:

> June 23, 1721. John, Bishop of London, to Lords of the Treasury.
>
> The Bishop of London was by King Charles II. entrusted with providing and sending ministers to the colonies and islands in America, and was directed by King William to apply to the Treasury for £20 of his own money, he has not lost any of His Majesty's, except in one instance, where the party fell into madness and was not suffered to go. Two persons who lately had the £20
> to each missionary to defray his passage. This bounty was readily paid. Afterwards it was ofttimes delayed, and many of the missionaries were reduced to great straits. At present the answer given them is that several to whom the bounty has been given did not proceed on the mission, and therefore their Lordships made a difficulty to grant the same any longer.
>
> Hops there was little ground for the remark in his predecessor's time. Although he once lost £20 did not proceed, but after their despatch at the Treasury they got preferment at home, and one of them refunded the £20, which he (the Bishop) applied to another missionary without troubling their Lordships; the other has paid back one-half, and the remainder is daily expected, and he would apply it in the same way. But if (as there seems some reason to apprehend) their Lordships think it not fit to trust him any longer with this dispensation, presumes they will move His Majesty to emply some other person, for if this bounty were retrenched it would be impossible to get those colonies supplied. In that case, shall willingly acquiesce in the conviction that he has faithfully and honestly done his duty. This comfortable reflection has hitherto relieved him against malicious slanders, and will continue to do so, especially as he shall be freed from a great and vexatious trouble, which has no connection with the duty of a Bishop of London.
>
> Treasury Papers, vol. 234, folio 36.

An earlier mention that King William granted this bounty is to be found in this extract from the "Treasury Papers":

"King William III. gave twenty pounds to each minister and schoolmaster going to the Western Colonies, and this was continued by her late Majesty.—October 29, 1714."—Vol. 181, folio 32.

The procedures adopted to obtain the grant was as follows: The Bishop of London would, by letter, ask for the bounty, and the Lords of the Treasury would then issue a warrant to the Receipt of the Exchequer for the payment; one form of the Bishop's letter is appended and two examples of warrant:

May 26, 1690.

My Lords,

Mr. Gelibrand going over Chaplain for New York withe Collonel Sclater I would humbly intreat yor Lord^{ps} to let Collonel Sclater have ye King's benevolence of twenty pounds for his voyage.

My Lords,

Yo^{r} Lord^{p} most obedient sert.

H. London.

"By virtue of the General Letters Patent Dormant bearing date the 8th April, 1689. These are to pray and require you to draw one or more orders for payment unto Ar. Low, Clerk, of the sum of £20 without account in reward of his service and satisfaction for the charges of his Transportation to the Leward Islands wither he is going Chaplain 3 May, 1695."—Money Book, 12-504.

After a^{c} By virtue of H.M. General Letters Patent Dormant bearing date the 22nd of June, 1727. These are to pray and require your Lordship to draw an order for paying unto Jeremiah Leaming the sum of £20 without account towards defraying the charge of his passage to the Province of New England in America, whither he is going a Minister according to the Certificate of the Lord Bishop of London hereunto annexed, and let the same be satisfied out of any money in the Receipt of the Exchequer applicable to the use of his Majesty's Civil Government, for which this shall be your Lordship's Warrant. Whitehall Treasury Chambers the 13th day of July, 1748.

The materials for his list have been obtained from classes of records known as Money Books, King's Warrant Books, Treasury Papers, and Exchequer of Receipt Papers, all now preserved in the Public Record Office.

The value of the fact that a warrant was issued for the payment of the £20 is that it shows the Bishop of London had appointed the payee to some definite cure in the colonies, and no doubt in the majority of cases the recipient went to his preferment; the reports of the Society for the Propagation of the Gospel show that many who received the benevolence had been born in the colonies, and had been to England for Holy Orders, so that each individual name in this book must depend on outside evidence to determine the natal place of the emigrant; if after some research in American or colonial records a clergyman totally disappears, and his name is in these pages at an earlier date than the one on which he was last known on the other side, it seems in that case presumptive evidence that he was a native of England and left these shores for the first time. In this way these contents may save much useless searching in America and the colonies when the research ought to be on this side. Another use that can be made is to trace removals of clergymen, which is very often a difficult genealogical feat. Appended are instances:

"Francis Hoyland went to S. Christopher in 1754, and in 1769 a Francis Hoyland went to S. Carolina."

"Brian Hunt, 1709-10, to Barbadoes, and in 1722 to Virginia."

This book will be found of further value in correction and annotation of biographical works. For instance:

"Sprague says that Tho. Craddock came to America in 1742"; but he did not receive the bounty till 1743-1744.

Also, additions can be made for Sprague mentions:

"That it is not improbable that Hugh Jones paid a visit to England in 1722, for he had left Virginia, and in 1728 he published a book in London."

This was so, as this list shows that he returned to Virginia September 18, 1724; and in the case of John Ogilvie, Sprague says he "can find no account of his going to England for Orders." He will be found here as returning July 12, 1749.

In order that this book can be readily consulted, it has been arranged alphabetically, although it has not been thought necessary to repeat the word minister after each entry; but in ever case where the passenger was a schoolmaster this has been stated, and without doubt they would be in Holy Orders.

One or two others, neither ministers nor schoolmasters, are to be found in this list; they being buried away in the Money Books, it was thought best to include.

The number of emigrants to be found here is over 1,200. It has been considered desirable to append some account of the first Anglican priests settled in the New World.

First Ministers in Virginia

The history of the settlement of ministers of the Church of England in the North American colonies seems to commence with Virginia, whither Robert Hunt, A.M., on Friday, December 19, 1606, sailed in an expedition from Blackwall. He migrated as a missionary to Virginia from the Primate of all England. This missionary's home appears to have been in Kent, and prior to this mission he was doubtless the Vicar of Reculver, whose appointment to that cure was dated January 18, 1594. His resignation took place in 1602, at which time he appears associated with Gosnold. Smith. and Wingfield. in plans for the settlement of Virginia. The date of his death is unknown.[21]

From the first the ministers could not keep pace with the increase of population, for Perry says, "Messrs. Whitaker, Stockham, Mease, Bargrave, and Wickham were unable to render the services required by the rapidly-extending colonists." The number of boroughs was now eleven. Services and Sacraments were in danger of a widespread neglect, and, in this extremity, the Virginia Company sought the aid of the Bishop of London in supplying the colony "with pious, learned, and painful ministers." Bishop, King, who then filled the see, had already shown his personal interest in the Christianizing of Virginia and in the establishment of the college for the Indians. The Bishop had been chosen a member of the King's Council for Virginia; it was but natural that in all matters ecclesiastical his opinions should have great weight, and there grew out of this personal interest and episcopal care the recognition of the spiritual jurisdiction of the Bishop of London over the colonies which existed, almost without question, until the issue of the War of Independence secured the ecclesiastical as well as the civil independence of the United States.[22]

An early list of the clergy of Virginia is to be found in "Lists of the Livinge and Dead in Virginia, Feby. 16, 1623," published by the State of Virginia, 1874; another list is to be found in Neill, "Notes of the Virginia Colonial Clergy."

[21] Perry, "American Episcopal Church," vol. i., p. 42.
[22] *Ibid*., vol. i., p. 74.

Early Ministers in New England

The first visitor to New England in Holy Orders was the Rev. William Morell, who came over in 1623 with Robert Gorges, but saw no opportunity to exercise his ministry, and returned to England.[23]

The Church in Maryland was ministered to by the Rev. Richard James, who embarked for Virginia in 1635. Years passed, and in the re-establishment of the monarchy and the restoration of the authority of the Proprietary, we find but little mention of the Church, though the records inform us that about the year 1650 the Rev. William Wilkinson, clerk, fifty years of age, with his wife and family and servants, arrived in the colony. It would seem that Mr. Wilkinson was the first resident clergyman of the Church in the province other than the ministers of Kent Island.

At length there appears to have been in the colony, in the year 1675, three clergymen of the Church of England.[24] In 1681 an allowance was made from the King's Secret Service Fund for the payment of the cost of passage of Rev. Jonathan Sanders to Maryland, and there is among the records of the State Papers Office a recommendation of the Rev. Ambrose Sanderson by the Privy Council, dated October 8, 1681, as a suitable minister for Maryland, while, two years later, the Rev. Duell Pead and the Rev. William Mullett were designated for service in the province.[25] On September 29, 1695, a Secret Service grant was made to defray the passage of Rev. Paul Betrand to Maryland.[26]

In June, 1691, King William complied with the popular wish, and Maryland was constituted a royal colony. The following year, on the arrival of the royal Governor, Sir Lionel Copley, the Crown was finally recognised as the sole source of authority, and the Protestant religion was established.[27] In April, 1696, the Bishop of London offered the appointment of Commissary to Dr. Bray, who accepted, and spared neither labour nor time in securing mission-priests. Through his exertions the number of the clergy was increased to sixteen ere he set foot upon the soil of Maryland.[28]

Beginning of the Ministry in New York and the Middle Colonies

At the conquest of this colony by the English, under Colonel Richard Nicolls, in 1664, the Church of England service was introduced; and as there was no place of worship but the Dutch Church within the fort, it was cordially arranged by the articles of capitulation that, after the Dutch had finished their use of the building, the chaplain of the British forces should have the occupancy of the same. "This," says Broadhead,[29] "was all the footing that the English Church had in New York for more than thirty years." In the ship which brought Governor Andros from England, there came a clergyman who had both Dutch and English Orders—Domine Nicolaus Van Rensselaer.[30] In 1677 he was deposed from his ministry on account of his bad life, and the year following he died.[31] In 1678 the Rev. Charles Wolley came with Governor Andros to New York; he had license to return to England in 1680.[32] Two years elapsed before the vacant chaplaincy was filled, when Dr. John Gordon was appointed; he remained but a short time, and, on his return, the Rev. Josias Clarke became chaplain. The Rev. Alexander Innes succeeded Mr. Clarke as chaplain of the garrison, and his commission is dated April 20, 1686.[33]

The first minister of Trinity Church, New York, was the Rev. William Vesey, who went to England in 1697 to receive Holy Orders.

[23] *Ibid*., vol. i., p. 81.
[24] *Ibid.*, vol. i., p. 134.
[25] *Ibid.*, vol. i., p. 135.
[26] *Ibid*., vol. i., p. 136.
[27] *Ibid*., vol. i., p. 137.
[28] *Ibid*., vol. i., p. 138.
[29] Broadhead's "History of New York," vol. i., p. 762.
[30] "History of the Episcopal Church," vol. i., p. 149.
[31] *Ibid*., vol. i., p. 150.
[32] *Ibid*., vol. i., p. 152.
[33] *Ibid*., vol. i., p. 155.

Ministry in New Jersey

In the year 1700 Colonel Lewis Morris sent a memorial to the authorities at home as to the state of religion in the Jerseys, and expressed a wish for the ministry of the famous ex-Quaker, Keith, who held his first service at Amboy, October 4, 1702. In connection with the service of Keith is to be noted the labours of Rev. Alexander Innes and the Rev. John Talbot, who became the apostle of the New Jersey Church.[34]

Boston

On Saturday, May 15, 1686, the *Rose* frigate entered Boston, bearing the Rev. Robert Ratcliffe, M.A., to whom had been assigned the task of inaugurating the services of the Church in Boston. According to Foster, "he was the son of Rich, of Broad Clist, Devon; matriculated, 1674; aged 17.[35] The next minister at Boston was the Rev. Samuel Myles, June 30, 1689, he having been to England for ordination in 1687.

A slight attempt has been made to annotate the information given in the Treasury record; but, except in scarce names, great difficulty was found in identification. The chief work consulted has been Foster's "Alumni Oxoniensis," and many of the ministers have no doubt been placed as graduates of that University; but this must not be taken for granted without corroboration from other sources, nor should a search in Foster be neglected, as in cases of two or three of the same Christian and surname matriculating within a year or so of one another, it was thought best not to attempt identification; also, if the emigrant had a distinctive name, such as Bolton Simpson, who received the £20 in 1745, Foster is worth searching, for he gives a clue to a certain family in this entry; "Bolton Simpson, son of John, of Redmayne, Cumberland, D.D., 1759; Vicar of W. Cowes, 1744; died 1786." Another example of relationship between an emigrant and a graduate is Lee Massey, who went to Virginia in 1766; Foster gives "Leigh Massey, son of James, of Oxmantown, near Dublin, Ireland; matric., 1718; aged 18."

The reports of the Society for the Propagation of the Gospel contain a vast amount of information as to ordination, removals from one colony or town to another, parentage, death, return to England, origin, education, previous appointment, date of appointment, former residence. The following are instances:

"Appointment of Mr. Hughes, Chaplain to the 44th Regt. of Foot, formerly of the Diocese of Waterford, Ireland, to the Mission of Amboy in New Jersey."—S.P.G. Report, 1759, p. 64."

"Removal of Rev. Mr. Carter (who was educated upon the foundation of Eaton School, and afterwards at Peterhouse, Cambridge) from Bahama Islands to Amboy."—1760, p. 64."

"Mr. Houden is of French extraction."—1760, p. 53.

"Death of Mr. Clement Hall, a native of England, but who went over to North Carolina and settled in Penquiman's Country, and was put in the Commission of the Peace, but in 1743 tooke Holy Orders, died Jany., 1759, leaving wife and six children." —1760, p. 57.

"Rev. Mr. Clarke, Rector of S. Philip in Charles Town, he having quitted that station and returned to England." —1760, p. 61.

"Rev. Mr. Inmer, a Swiss Clergyman, Missionary to Purrysberg in S. Carolina." —1760, p. 63.

"Mr. Duncanson, educated at Trinity College, Dublin, appointed to the Bahama Islands upon the recommendation of the Bishop of Limerick." —1761, p. 63.

[34] *Ibid*., vol. i., p. 166.
[35] "Alumni Oxonienses."

"Appointment of Rev. Mr. Fayerweather, a native of New England, missionary to the Church of Narraganset. He came to England for Orders, 1756." —1759, p. 54.

"Rev. Mr. Leaming, catechist at Newport in Rhode Island, to remove to Norwalk." —1759, p. 54.

"Mr. Usher, the son of the Rev. Mr. Usher, the Society's Missionary at Bristol in New England, who was taken prisoner by the French on his passdage to England in the year 1757, and confined in the Castle of Bayonne, in which he died of the Small Pox." —1759, p. 56.

Amongst the more eminent names of the ministers who received the bounty are Goronwy Owen, premier poet of Wales; Dr. Cutler, Rector of Yale; Robert Stanser, Bishop of Nova Scotia; William White, first American Bishop of the English line; Dr. Charles Inglis, Bishop of Nova Scotia, appointed August 12, 1787, and first Colonial Bishop of the Church of England (Sprague). Dr. Inglis was grandfather of Sr. J. E. W. Inglis, the defender of Lucknow ("Dictionary National Biography"); George Keith, first missionary to America of the Society for Propagating the Gospel, and formerly a Quaker; Charles Pittigrew may be mentioned as in the last ship that sailed before the war; Right Rev. Dr. Samuel Seabury, first Bishop of Connecticut; Robert Smith, Bishop of S. Carolina; and Aaron Cleveland, ancestor of President Grover Cleveland.

How Pedigrees Are Traced

The compiler takes this opportunity to briefly give a few hints as to the best way of connecting the first ancestor settled in America with his forebears at home.

Every scrap of information that can be obtained in America about the original emigrant should be carefully noted, such as his age, names of his children, wife, brothers, sisters, and other relations. When everything has been collected, it is time to turn to England for information

The records of England are vast in extent, badly arranged, scattered about in hundreds of towns and villages, and difficult to understand because of the many different hands and styles in which they are written, the system of contractions and the low Latin used; it is the writer's opinion that the notes taken during the first year's research cannot be depended on, and the work should be checked again from the originals. Having warned the reader against the difficulties of record-searching, we feel constrained to say a few words about people who, without experience, offer their services as searchers.

Many times have we been asked to give a reading of some sentence or word thought to be difficult, and, on examination, the sentence or word has presented to no obstacle to anyone versed in such matters. Some of the searchers who offer their services by advertisement are never seen at any search-room, so that, if any research work is done, it must be farmed out amongst others.

Investigations in this country should be commenced with the wills proved in the Prerogative Court of Canterbury (P.C.C.). These have calendars (indices) alphabetical only to the first letter of the name. A list of the wills and administrations for the surname desired has then to be made; on the quantity of wills found depends the question, can every will of the family be read and short abstracts made? If, by reason of their bulk, this cannot be done, some principle of selection must be resorted to, but it is highly desirable that every will should be abstracted; the results of the gleanings in the Prerogative Court of Canterbury should be tabulated and compared with the family notes.

If this Court does not yield the desired knowledge, it will at least point out what part of England the name comes from; in that case the wills proved in the District Registry must be gone into in the same way as the Prerogative Court of Canterbury was done. If a clue is obtained from this source, the parish registers of baptisms, marriages, and burials for the district can be searched.

After this amount of research sufficient material to make a clear pedigree ought to have come to light, but in case this is not so, the contents of that storehouse of records, the Public Record Office, are open to us. The class most easily worked are the Chancery Pleadings.

The compiler has a collection of some 5,000 notes showing the connection between the families of England and America, the result of many years' research and correspondence.

Gerald Fottergill.

11, Brussels Road,
New Wandsworth,
London, England

Starting on Page 10

The List

[**Editor's Note:** Only the names in this list which reference "Carolina" or "North Carolina" are transcribed.]

Adams, James, clerk, North Carolina, July 26, 1707.—Money Book, 19-86.

Ball, Thomas, Carolina, schoolmaster, March 19, 1725-1726.—Money Book, 32-145. Son of Laurence, of Eccleston, Lancs; B.A. 1719 (Foster).
Barnett, John, North Carolina, May 10, 1765.—Money Book, 49-306.
Blacknall, John, North Carolina, June 7, 1725.—Money Book 32-4.
Blair, John, clerk, North Carolina, April 17, 1703.—Money Book, 16-284.
Blin, Peter, North Carolina, October 5, 1769.—Money Book, 51-249.
Blount, Nathaniel, North Carolina, August 27, 1773.—Money Book, 52-41.
Brett, _____, clerk, Carolina, June 7, 1700.—Money Book, 15-120.
Briggs, Robert, North Carolina, April 14, 1768.—Money Book 30-492.
Buchanan, Mathew, clerk, Carolina, July 21, 1710.—Money Book, 20-328.
Bull, William, Carolina, November 17, 1719.—Money Book, 27-284.
Burges, Thomas, North Carolina, October 2, 1741.—Money Book, 40-20.
Burges, Henry John, North Carolina, November 11, 1768.—Money Book, 51-79.

Christian, Nicholas, North Carolina, August 27, 1773.—Money Book, 52-41.
Cosgrove, James, North Carolina, March 3, 1766.—Money Book, 50-2.
Cramp, John, North Carolina, October 9, 1767.—Money Book, 50-234.
Crupples, Charles, North Carolina, June 13, 1766.—Money Book, 50-2.
Cuming, Robert, North Carolina, January 31, 1748-1749.—Money Book, 43-73.

Drage, Theodorus Swaine, North Carolina, June 8, 1769.—Money Book, 51-249.
Dun, William, clerk, Carolina, December 10, 1705.—Money Book, 18-85.
Duncan, Alexander, Carolina, January 28, 1716-1717.—Money Book, 45-111.

Earl, Daniel, North Carolina, September 23, 1756.—Money Book, 45-111.

Fanning, William, North Carolina, March 27, 1754.—Money Book, 45-10.
Fishe, Samuel, North Carolina, September 12, 1766.—Money Book, 50-2.
Forbes, Robert, clerk, Carolina, March 10, 1707-1708.—Money Book, 19-200.
Ford, Hezekiah, North Caroina, October 12, 1776.—Money Book, 53-172.

Gordon, William, clerk, North Carolina, September 26, 1707.—Money Book, 19-87.

Hall, Clement, appointed a minister to four northern counties of North Carolina, January 14, 1744.—Money Book, 41-4.

Hassill, Thomas, Carolina, schoolmaster, February 13, 1705.—Money Book, 18-152.
Hawson, William, North Carolina, September 23, 1756.—Money Book, 45-111.
Hewitt, Richard, North Carolina, December 17, 1724.—Money Book, 31-341.

Johnson, _____, senior, chaplain and schoolmaster, Carolina, March 31, 1715.—Money Book, 23-517.
Johnston, Gideon, clerk, Carolina. Another grant, February 11, 1707-1708.—Money Book, 19-172.
Johnston, Francis, North Carolina, October 18, 1768.—Money Book, 51-79.
Johnston, Gideon, clerk, Carolina, July 18, 1707.—Money Book, 19-35.
Johnston, Gideon, clerk, Carolina. Another grant of £20 to him, January 28, 1707-1708. Been detained by the long delay of the fleet and has spent the bounty. Has wife and six children to carry over.—Money Book, 19-68.

Jones, Gilbert, Carolina, May 11, 1711.—Money Book, 21-81.
Jones, Walter, North Carolina, December 17, 1724.—Money Book, 31-341. Son of Hector Jones, of Llanelly, co. Carnarvon. Matriculated 1717 (Foster).
Jones, Edward, North Carolina, June 6, 1769.—Money Book, 51-249.

Laird, Samuel, Carolina, October 23, 1755.—Money Book, 45-111.
La Piere, John, clerk, Carolina, February 23, 1707-1708.—Money Book, 19-183.
Le Jan, Francis, Carolina, November 27, 1705.—Money Book, 18-64.

Macartney, James, North Carolina, September 1, 1768.—Money Book, 51-79.
M'Dowell, John, North Carolina, August 8, 1753.—Money Book, 44-33.
Maitland, John, clerk, Carolina, March 15, 1707-1708.—Money Book, 19-204.
Maury, William, schoolmaster, North Carolina, May 8, 1723.—Money Book, 30-78.
Micklejohn, George, North Carolina, March 29, 1766.—Money Book, 50-2.
Miller, William, North Carolina, April 4, 1755.—Money Book, 45-111.
Moir, James, North Carolina, November 13, 1739.—Money Book, 17-20.

Newman, Thomas, North Carolina, October 19, 1701.—Money Book, 29-203.

Pettigrew, Charles, North Carolina, March 7, 1775.—Money Book 53-172. Son of James Pettigrew; died 1807 (Sprague).
Phillips, John Lott, North Carolina, June 21, 1776.—Money Book, 53-172.
Pouderous, Albert, Carolina, November 9, 1720.—Money Book, 28, 325.
Pow, William, North Carolina, January 31, 1748-1749.—Money Book, 43-73.

Reid, John, North Carolina, April 4, 1745.—Money Book, 41-4.

Stewart, Alexander, North Carolina, June 27, 1753.—Money Book, 44-33.

Taylor, Charles Edward, North Carolina, January 8, 1771.—Money Book, 51-249.
Thomas, Samuel, clerk, North Carolina, August 11, 1702.—Money Book, 16-68.
Thomas, John, M.A., Carolina, January 21, 1729-1730.—Treasury Board Papers, vol. 173-9.
Toale, William, North Carolina, December 8, 1762.—Money Book, 48-272.
Tustian, Peter, clerk, Carolina, November 4, 1719.—Money Book, 27-153.

Whinston, _____, clerk, North Carolina, September 1, 1709.—Money Book, 20-126.
Wills, John, North Carolina, February 9, 1769.—Money Book, 51-79.
Wood, Alexander, clerk, Carolina, June 6, 1707.—Money Book, 18-487.
Wye, William, Carolina, August 9, 1717.—Money Book, 25-328.

INDEX

!Unknown

!Unknown
- Austin, 42
- Beck, 47, 48
- Betty, 42
- Bobb (negro), 9
- Bothrin (?), 47
- Bottim, 48
- Bridget, 48
- Candice, 42
- Charity, 48
- Charles, 47, 48
- Charley, 42
- Clive, 47
- Cloc, 48
- Cloe, 47
- Dennis, 42
- Dick, 47, 48
- Dinah, 48
- Doctor W., 42
- Edna Blanch. *See* Baucom, Edna Blanch
- Elizabeth, 42
- Elpea ?, 48
- Emsley, 56
- Esther, 42
- Flonnie B. *See* Baucom, Flonnie B.
- Frank, 48
- Hannah, 48
- Hariett, 42
- Henry, 42
- Jacob, 47, 48
- Jesse, 48
- Jim, 42, 47, 48
- Lewis, 47
- Lewis Cloe, 48
- Life (?), 47
- Lis Bin, 42
- Lisbon, 52
- Lodwick, 49, 50, 51, 54, 56
- Lola Corinora, 34
- Los Son (Losson?), Dr., 42
- Lotty, 42
- Lucius, 42
- Ludwick, 49
- Miley, 42
- Moses, 48
- Patty, 48
- Peggy, 48
- Rose, 47, 48
- Rosetta, 53
- Rufin, 42
- Sall, 48
- Sall (?), 47
- Sallay, 42
- Sally, 42
- Sarah, 42
- Tempey, 48

!Unknown (Cont'd)
- Toby, 47, 48

A

Abernethe
- John, 24, 28

Adams
- Elizabeth, 84
- James, 94
- Joseph, 78

Adkins
- John, 81

Alford
- Ledwick, 78
- Lodowick, 56
- Acebath. *See* Ferrell, Acebath Allen
- Allison Griffin, 29
- Annie L. Ferguson, 31
- Annie V., 31
- Annie Virginia, 31
- Bessie Cheatham, 29, 30
- Caroline Virginia, 29
- Carrie O. *See* Avera, Carrie O. Allen
- Carrie V. Johns, 29
- Charles Graham, 29
- Charles N., III, 29
- Charles Nicholas, 29
- Charles Nicholas, II, 29
- Daniel Sanford, 31
- E. A., 31
- Ed. Crow, 29
- Irene. *See* Baucom, Irene Allen
- James, 81, 84
- James J., 31
- James Joseph, 31
- Jane Kennon, 29
- John Derrell, 12
- John Henry, 31
- John R., 29, 30
- John Reynold, Jr., 30
- Katherine L. *See* Magee, Katherine L. Allen
- Katherine Louise, 31
- Lee Hawkins Ray, 12
- Lena R. *See* Barbour, Lena R. Allen
- Lona Williams, 29
- Margaret, 31
- Martha Ann, 29
- Mary. *See* Ferrell, Mary Allen
- Mary Elizabeth, 31
- Nannie. *See* Bryan, Nannie Allen Banks
- Patty Gee Hill, 31

Allen (Cont'd)
- Reynold, 29
- Sara, 31
- Sidney Thomas, 29
- Vivian J., 29
- William Gaston, 31
- William Kennon, 29

Alley
- Henrietta Tucker, 39

Almond
- Cannady, 78

Alston
- Aldridge, 58
- Eldridge (Eldredge/Aldridge), 58
- Philip, 28
- Saml., 81

Amos
- James, 84
- N., 84
- Nicholas, 81
- Wm., 81, 84

Andrews
- David, 84
- Rosetta, 53
- William, 53, 66
- Wm., 84

Andros
- !Unknown, 91

Armstrong
- Wm., 58

Atkins
- Frances, 84
- Lewis, 84
- Owen. *See* Etkins, Owen
- Wm., 81, 84

Avera
- Alexander, 47
- Carrie O. Allen, 29
- Charlotte Fort, 30
- David Sander, 30
- Jane Kannon, 30
- John William, 30
- Mary Louise, 30
- Mildred Elizabeth, 30
- Nicholas Allen, 30Avera (Cont'd)
- Pauline Johns, 30
- Saml., 78
- Samuel Thomas, 30
- W. D., 29
- William David, 30

Ax
- Roy, 45
- Shirley Ann Upchurch, 45

Aycock
- Annie M., 40
- Charles Brantley, 40
- Dessie Mae, 40

Aycock (Cont'd)
- E. H., 40
- Eliza, 40
- Essie Medlin, 40
- Etta, 40
- Frances H., 40
- George Bickett, 40
- George D., 40
- George Griffin, 40
- Gertrude, 40
- Hilda, 40
- Holland Annie Rose, 40
- Juanita E., 40
- Nancy, 40
- Sallie, 40
- Willie, 40

B

Bachellor
- Wm., 78

Baggett
- Alexander, 84

Bagley
- Anderson, 81
- Elizabeth, 81
- James, 81, 84

Bagwell
- Nathan, 41
- Susan. *See* Broughton, Susan Bagwell

Bailey
- John, 84
- Tom, 11

Bain
- Ernest B., 11

Ball
- Thomas, 94

Banks
- Adam, 78
- Adam G., 78, 81
- Braxton, 29, 30
- C. Nicholas, 30
- Carrie H., 30, *See* Loftin, Carrie H. Banks
- Herbert B., 30
- Nannie H. Allen, 29
- Paul K., 30
- Prentice, 30
- Thomas A., 30

Barbee
- Christopher, 81
- Wm., 78, 81

Barber
- Willard, 78

Barbour
Aley M. *See* Ferrell, Aley M. Barbour
Carlotta, 30, *See* Fort, Carlotta Barbour
D. W., 29, 30
Lena R. Allen, 29
Mildred E., 30
Pennie L. *See* Britt, Pennie L. Barbour
Bargrave
!Unknown, 90
Barham
John, 81, 84
Barker
Celia, 81, 84
Barklay
Geo. C., 78
Barkley (?)
Robt., 64
Barnes
Winnifred, 84
Barnett
John, 94
Bart
John, 84
Bartons Creek, 14
Barton's Creek, 12
Battle
!Unknown, Judge, 16
Elizabeth. *See* Crudup, Elizabeth Battle
Jeremiah, 81
Josiah, 84
Baucom
Asa, 10
Candice, 30
Edna Blanch, 29
Flonnie B., 29
Foy Hope, 30, *See* Kennedy, Nannie Allen Banks
G. U., Jr., 30
Genevie, 30
George, 30
George Uirus, 29, 30
Harry L., 29, 30
Irene Allen, 30
Irene L. Allen, 29
John R., 30
Lewis, 10
Lillian I., 30
Meta G., 30, *See* Stallings, Meta G. Baucom
Roy A., 30
Beaseley
Betsy, 78, 81, 84
Dolly, 78, 81
Elizabeth, 78
Jesse, 84
Lindy, 78
Mark, 78
Beaseley (Cont'd)
Mary, 81
Siddy, 84
Wm., 81
Beasley
Henry, 78
Rebecca, 78
Beavers
Almond, 84
Mary, 84
Thomas, 58
Beddingfield
Elizabeth, 81
Henry, 78, *See* Reddingfield, Henry
Beddingsfield
William, 10
Bell
Burwell, 81
Zachariah, 81
Zadoe, 84
Belvin
Abraham, 81
John H., 58
Mary S., 78
Rachael, 81
Benton
Moses, 10
Penny, 81
Robert, 10
Berks
James, 58
Bertrand
Paul, 91
Betts
A. W., 32
Chora Andrea, 32
Christopher Columbus, 32
James Allen, 32
Jasper Judson, 32
Laurence Hinton, 32
Mary Jane, 32
Neill Archibald, 32
Sanders Norris, 32
Sarah Catherine, 32
Sarah J. Norris, 32
William Henry, 32
Blacknall
John, 94
Blair
John, 94
Blake
Benjamin, 26
Dempsey, 78
Blalock
Mary. *See* Buffaloe, Mary Blalock
Blin
Peter, 94
Blount
Joseph, 78
Nathaniel, 94
Boddie
Bennell, 25
Bennett, 78
J. E., 78
Body
Bennet, 25
Bond
S., 60
Southey, 81
Southy, 60
Bondurant
H. H., 32
Hilary Hack, 32
Matha Emaline, 32
Sarah Elizabeth, 32
Unity J. Terrell, 32
Booker
W. F., 8
William F., 8, 9
Bowers
James, 84
Boylan
James, 78
W., 64
William, 59, 70, 71, 72, 73, 74, 75, 76, 77
Wm., 58, 59, 61, 62, 65, 71, 72, 73, 74, 75, 77
Bradford
John, 25
Bragg
Thomas, 17
Branson
Zenis (?), 59
Zenos, 59
Brasfield
Alfred, 78
George, 64, *See* Grassfield, George
Leonard, 78
Willey, 65
Brassfield
Ailey, 78
Alfred, 81, 84
David, 25, *See* Brasw?ild, David
George, 78, 84
Jno. M., 78, 84
John, 81
Joseph, 78, 84
Leonard, 81, 84
Major, 78, 81, 84
Brasw?ild
David, 25
Bray
!Unknown, 91
Brett
!Unknown, 94
Brewer
James M., 81
John, 78
William, 10
Bridge
!Unknown, 78
Briggs
Robert, 94
Britt
Alva C. Holland, 33
Annie Mae, 34
B. B., 33
Beverly Bezane, 34
Calvin Leonard, 34
Cornelia Jesse, 34
Edith Rebecca Young, 33
Evelyn Lane, 34
Horace Thornton, 34
Ina Wilkins, 34
J. L., 33
Jonathan, 69
Joseph B., 33
Joseph Burke, 34
Joseph Leonard, 33
Katie Overby, 33
L. Etta. *See* Stephenson, L. Etta Britt
Leonard Lethco, 34
Leonard S., 33
Lily Della, 34
Luella Etta, 34
Mabel Clyde, 34
Marcus Alonzo, 34
Martha C. *See* Stevens, Martha C. Britt
Martha Charlotte, 33
Mary Francis Guy, 33
Mary R. *See* Jewel, Mary R. Britt
Mary Rebecca, 34
Mildred, 34
Millard Milton, 34
Pennie L. Barbour, 33, 34
Rohor Elether, 34
Rosa Lane Stephenson, 33
Stella Katie, 34
Susanna K. *See* Wrenn, Susanna K. Britt
Susanna Kincade, 33
Thomas Vance, 34
Troy Fabius, 34
Troy R., 33
Troy Randolph, 33
Zeba Bunyan, 33
Broadwell
Wm., 81
Bronson
Tenos (?), 59
Broughton
Austin. *See* !Unknown, Austin
Ben Jamin, 42
Betty. *See* !Unknown, Betty
Candice. *See* !Unknown, Candice
Catherine, 41

Broughton (Cont'd)
Charley. *See* !Unknown, Charley
Dennis. *See* !Unknown, Dennis
Doctor W. *See* !Unknown, Doctor W.
Elizabeth, 41, 42, *See* !Unknown, Elizabeth
Esther. *See* !Unknown, Esther
Hariett. *See* !Unknown, Hariett
Henry. *See* !Unknown, Henry
Jesse, 41, 42
Jim. *See* !Unknown, Jim
John, 42
Joseph, 42
Joseph L., 41
Joseph Thomas, 41
Josiah T., 41
Lis Bin. *See* !Unknown, Lis Bin
Los Son (Losson?), Dr. *See* !Unknown, Dr. Los son (Losson?)
Lotty. *See* !Unknown, Lotty
Louisia A., 41
Lucius. *See* !Unknown, Lucius
Martha, 41
Mary Ester, 41
Mary Stancil, 41
Matilda, 42
Matilda Sturdivant, 41
Miley. *See* !Unknown, Miley
Polly, 42
Rebecca, 41
Ruffin. *See* !Unknown, Ruffin
Sallay. *See* !Unknown, Sallay
Sally, 42, *See* !Unknown, Sally,
Sarah. *See* !Unknown, Sarah
Stephen, 42
Susan, 42
Susan Bagwell, 41
William H., 42
Wm. H., 41
Brown
Arthur, 78
Jim, 66
John, 78, 84
Neal, 78, 81
Rebecca, 81
Sally, 84
Sarah, 78
Tilitha, 84
Bryan
Nannie Allen Banks, 29
W. G., 29
Buchanan
Mathew, 94
Buffaloe
David, 34
Doris, 34
Earl, 34
Isabelle, 34
Kathleen, 34
Mary Blalock, 34
Mary Lee, 34
Sunshine, 34
Virginia, 34
Wilfred E., 34
William Earl, 34
William Jackson, 34
Willis, 78, 81, 84
Bull
William, 94
Bunch
David, 78, 81
James H., 84
Martha, 84
Bunche
Jeston, 78
Bunn
Benjm., 78
Jesse, 84
Burges
Henry John, 94
Thomas, 94
Burkhead
Robert L., 11
Burn
Benjn., 81
Caty, 81
Jerre, 81
Lavina, 84
Levina, 81
Burns
Guttridge, 57
Burroughs
Cynthia R. *See* Combs, Cynthia R. Burroughs
Busbee
Alfred, 78
Betsy, 78
Coman, 78
Elizabeth, 78
Gincey, 78, 81, 84
James, 78
Jerusha, 81
Thomas, 10
Busbey
Thos., 10
Butler
Micajah, 81

C

Callum
Robt., 78
Camp
Nancy A., 78
Card
Benson, 69, 70
Benson, Jr., 69
Carr
Owen, 31
Carroll
Faye. *See* Scarlett, Faye Carroll
Carter
!Unknown, 92
Chs. R., 8
Ruth, 84
Caswell
Richard, 10
Chamblee
Robt., 78
Champion, 81
Chapman
Ridley, 78
Charles
Jno. W., 84
Chaves
John, 84
Chavis
Clay A., 81
Jas. M., 81
John, 81
Peter, 78
Rachael, 81
Wm., 81
Cheatham
Bessie. *See* Allen, Bessie Cheatham
Cheavis
Martha A., 81
Chevys
James, 24
Christian
Nicholas, 94
Christopher
S., 89
Clark
Edwin L., 31
Milly, 81
Clarke
!Unknown, 92
Benjm., 78
E. L., 31
Harris, 9
Josias, 91
Mary Ferguson, 31
Clemments
Woodson, 81, 84
Cleveland
Aaron, 93
Grover, 93
Clifton
Azell J., 84
Mary, 84
Cobb
!Unknown, 59
Coffee
Peter, 26
Cole
D. B., 44
Shadrack, 84
Coleburn
!Unknown, 67
Collett
Labon, 84
Collins
Cader, 81, 84
Combs
Cynthia R. Burroughs, 35
George Henry, 35
John Tyler, 35
Levi, 35
Conn
Henry, 72
Cook
Mark, 60, 64
Cooke
H. H., 59
Henry H., 59
Mark, 60, 62
Cooper
Rahab. *See* Fowler, Rahab Cooper
Cope
Jno. W., 78
Thomas, 10
Copley
Lionel, 91
Corman
J., 54
Corn
!Unknown, 75
Berry, 71, 72, 73, 74, 75, 76, 77
Caty, 71, 72, 73, 74, 75, 76, 77
Henry, 71, 72, 73, 74, 75, 76, 77
James, 71, 72, 73, 74, 75, 76, 77
Jno., 70, 72, 76
John, 71, 72, 73, 74, 75, 76, 77
Peggy. *See* Volentine, Peggy Corn
Terrel, 75
Terrell, 71, 72, 73, 74, 75, 76, 77
Cosgrove
James, 94
Cossman ?
J., 54

Cowes
W., 92
Crabtree Creek, 10, 48
Craddock
Tho., 90
Cramp
John, 94
Craven
J., 48
John, 48
Margaret, 84
Craver
J., 48
Crenshaw
Elizabeth, 81
Mary, 78
Robert, 65
Robt., 66
Crudup
Elisha, 78
Elizabeth Battle, 33
Josiah, 33, 78
Mourning. *See* Fowler, Mourning Crudup
Crupples
Charles, 94
Cuming
Robert, 94
Curtis
Ann. *See* Myatt, Ann Curtis
H. (?), 63
Wm., 78
Cutler
!Unknown, 93

D

Daniel
Wodson, 24
Woodson, 24
Davis
Allen W., 78
Glaphey, 78
Jonathon, 78
Loiza Ferrell, 36
Penelope, 81
Reuben, 81, 84
William, 24, 28
Dean
Hardy, 78
Deberry
Jane, 84
Delk
D., 62, 63
David, 62, 63, 64
Joseph, 60, 64, 65
Newcom (?), 65
Deloach
Brittain, 81, 84
Brittan, 78
Demsay
Anner. *See* Ferrell, Anner Demsay
Dickerson
Harvey, 78
Dilliard
Josiah, 84
Lydia, 28
Merritt, 78
Dorum
Ed. E., 78
Edward, 78
Edwd., 81
Mary, 78, 84
Drage
Theodorus Swaine, 94
Duffey
Margaret, 31
Duffy
Anne. *See* Ferguson, Anne Duffy
John, 77
Michael, 31
Dukey (?)
Wm., 73
Dun
William, 94
Duncan
Alexander, 94
Duncanson
!Unknown, 92
Dunn
Bolling, 81
Hardyman, 78, 84
J., 55
John, 55
Lucy, 84
Duskin
Mary, 78
Duskins
Michael, 9

E

Earl
Daniel, 94
Eastbourne
Willis, 78
Ecker ???
Hugh, 27
Ector
Hugh, 26, 27
Edwards
Commesia Emma, 35
Demetrus, 35
Frank Sill, 35
Grover, 35
Halcyon McAlfin, 35
Hubert Thomas, 35
J. T., 35
James Dallas, 35
James Thomas, 35
Edwards (Cont'd)
Lena Lee, 35
Lonnie D., 35
Marcus, 35
Mary E. Finch, 35
Silas Milton, 35
Edwards Mill, 35
Elkins
Owen. *See* Etkins, Owen
Ellen
Brinkley D., 36
Dradian Ferrell, 36
Gabriel, 81, 84
Obediah, 84
Sion, 84
Ellis
Hugh. *See* Ecker, Hugh
Rebecca, 81
Terrell, 84
Embrel
Frankel, 81
Ennis
Elizabeth. *See* Ferguson, Elizabeth Ennis
Erwin
Alexander S., 13
Alexander S., Mrs., 13
Etkins
Owen, 78
Evans
B., 58
Burrell, 78
Burwell, 58
Gilbert, 84
William, 78
Wm., 78
Ezell
Frederick, 84
Penelope, 84

F

Fairis
Mary, 78
Falconer
Ann, 81
Thomas, 69, 81
Thos., 78
Fanning
William, 94
Faris
Mary, 81
Farthing
H. H., 63
Wm. H., 63
Wm. W., 63
Fason
Terrell, 84
Fayerweather
!Unknown, 93
Felts
Mary, 84
Fergason
John, 67
Ferguson
Anne, 31
Anne Duffy, 31
Annie L. *See* Allen, Annie L. Ferguson
Annie Louisa, 31
Catherine, 31
Catherine L., 31
Elizabeth Ennis, 31
Francis H., 31
James E., 31
James J., 31
James Joseph, 31
John, 31, 65, 66, 67
Mary, 31, *See* Clarke, Mary Ferguson
R. H., Jr., 31
Richard H., 31
Richard Henry, 31
Robert, 66, 67
Robt., 66
William, 31
William Joseph, 31
Ferrel
William, 25
Ferrell
Acebath Allen, 36
Aley M. Barbour, 36
Alfred, 36
Anna. *See* Keith, Susan Moore
Annah. *See* Keith, Annah Ferrell
Anner, 36
Anner Demsay, 36
Brazaell, 36
Brient, 36
Calvin, 36
Dent, 36
Dradian. *See* Ellen, Dradian Ferrell
Eli, 36
Elisha, 36
Elizabeth D., 36, *See* Loyd, Elizabeth D. Ferrell
Ellis, 84
Jacob, 78
James, 36
Jas., 36
John A., 36
Laban, 36
Loiza, 36, *See* Davis, Loiza Ferrell
Lydia, 36
Mary, 36
Mary Allen, 36
Micajah, 24
Presley C., 36
Sarah Neely, 36
Silas, 36

Ferrell (Cont'd)
Susan, 36, *See* Ray, Susan Ferrell
Susan Moore, 36
Tho., 62
Thomas, 28, 36
Thos., 63
Wesley C., 36
William, 24, 25, 27, 36
Wm., 81, 84
Z., 78
Zephaniah, 36
Ferrill
Wm., 79
Finch
Ethelbert, 78, 84
Harris, 84
Martha, 78
Mary E. *See* Edwards, Mary E. Finch
Fipps
Dudley, 57
Fish
China Myatt, 37
James, 37
Fishe
Samuel, 94
Fletcher
Joshua, 81, 84
Fluellen
Obediah, 81
Fluelling
Rebecca, 84
Forbes
Robert, 94
Ford
Hezekiah, 94
Samuel, 78
Fort
Carlotta Barbour, 29, 30
James W., 81
Jane K., 30
Jas. W., 78
Jno. C., 78, 84
John, 78, 81
John C., 81
John, Sr., 84
Martha E., 78, 79, 81, 84
Mildred B., 30
Sam. L., 29, 30
Virgina J., 30
Fowle
D. G., 32
Fowler
Bullard, 78
Epps, 78
Godfrey, 33
Harriet E. C. *See* Bondurant, Harriet E. C. Fowler
John, 8
Mary, 78
Fowler (Cont'd)
Mary L., 78
Mourning Crudup, 33
Rahab Cooper, 33
William, 8, 33
Wm., 78, 84
Wm. B., 84
Wm. S., 78, 79
Wm. Spain, 81
Freeman
Joseph, 84
Kinchon, 84
Thomas, 28
Frost
Asa, 78
Furguson
Peleg, 78

G

Gabbett
Sarah E., 13
Gaffys Swamp, 9
Garner
!Unknown, 70
Rebecca, 70
Garrard
John, 81
Gelibrand
!Unknown, 89
George
Presley, 81, 84
Sally, 81
Solomon, 81, 84
Gibson
William, 48
Wm., 47, 48
Gilchrist
Allen, 78
Gill
Jesse, 58
Gillett
Jasper, 84
Gilmore
Ann. *See* Myatt, Ann Gilmore
Glendenning
William, 78
Gonch
Roland, 81
Goodwin
Martha. *See* Upchurch, Martha Goodwin
Samuel, 78
Gordon
John, 91
William, 94
Gorges
Robert, 91
Gosnold
!Unknown, 90
Goss
Sherman, 84
Grady
James, 78
Sarah, 78
Grant
James, 60
Granville
Earl, 8
Grasfield
George, 65
Gray
Thomas, 37
Great Branch, 10
Green
Bryan, 84
Bryant, 78
Byrant, 79
John, 7
Wm., 81
Wm. A., 78, 81
Greer
Evelyn Leila, 33
Harriet E. C. Bondurant, 32
Horace Edwin, 33
James Hilary, 33
John, 33
Leah Frances Haymes, 33
Mary Elizabeth Morning, 33
Mary Harriet, 33
Ralph Haynes, 33
Stanley Thomas, 33
William, 32
William Charles, 33
William Hilary, 33
Griffin
!Unknown, 48
Allen, 48, 49
Griffis
Eliza, 78
Elizabeth, 78, 79, 81, 84
James, 78, 79
Margaret, 79
Peggy, 78
Grizzard
Ambrose, 78, 79
Ann, 79
E., 81
Edny, 79
Guy
Mary Francis. *See* Britt, Mary Francis Guy

H

Haleburn
Spencer, 65
Haley
Letitia, 78
Litesha, 79
Mary, 78, 79, 81
Wm. F., 78, 79
Hall
Clement, 92, 94
Rebecca, 78
Robt., 78, 81, 84
Rosa, 79, 81
Ruth, 82
Thomas, 28
Hambleton
Alsey, 79
Harris
James, 78
Jeptha, 78
Martha, 82, 85
Samuel, 27
Thomas, 82
Willis, 79
Harrison
Anderson, 78, 81
Benjn. S., 81
George, 82
Rufus, 81, 84
Thomas, 81
Wm., 78, 79, 81, 84
Hartsfeld
Andrew, 9
Hartsfield
Alfred, 79
Andrew, 79
James, 10, 78, 79
Jas., 10
John, 78
Keziah, 78
Richard, 79, 81, 84
Sion, 79
Hassam
Jno. A., 79
Jno. H., 78
Hassill
Thomas, 95
Hassum
Margt., 85
Hawkins
Annie E. *See* Upchurch, Annie E. Hawkins
Jos., 85
Hawks
Frances. *See* Renn, Frances Hawks
Hawson
William, 95
Hayley
Mary, 84
Haywood
B. F., 82
Dallas, 85
John, 85
Rosa, 87
Stephen, 82, 85
Wm. D., 79
Wm. Dallas, 82
Heartsfield
James, 85

Henderson
Audrey, 55
Pleasant, 27
Thomas, 55
Thos., 55
William James, 55
Herndon
Geo., 84
Hosea, 85
Lewis, 82
Herrings Creek, 8
Hester
Joseph, 82
Hewitt
Richard, 95
Hicks
Catherine, 41
H. C., 41
Henry Thomas, 41
Nancy, 79
High
Agnes, 81, 84
Alsey, 79, 81, 85
Isham, 79
Robert, 25
Saml., 78, 79, 84
Samuel, 81
Hill
Abraham, Jr., 25
Bennett B., 84
John, 84, 85
Patty Gee. *See* Allen, Patty Gee Hill
William, 71, 72, 73, 75, 76
Wm., 57, 77
Hillard
Rightman, 10
Hilliard
C., 85
Ezekial, 78
J. W., 85
Hinton
James, 10
John, 10, 49, 50, 51, 52, 54, 56
John, Jr., 60
Lisbon, 52
Lodwick, 49, 50, 51, 54, 56
Ludwick, 49
Willsi, 10
Hobson
Thomas, 27
Holden
William W., 17
Holland
Alva C. *See* Britt, Alva C. Holland
Jesse, 82
Jno. S., 81
John, 78
Wm., 79, 85
Hollingsworth
Sally, 78, 79
Sally M., 81, 84
Holloway
James, 85
John, 70, 71, 74, 75, 85
Sarah, 82, 85
Holmes
Gabriel, 47, 48
Holmes Camp (Camp Holmes), 17
Honeycutt
Green, 78
Oliver, 79
Hood
Thomas, 78
Hopkins
Arndanilis (?), 81
Peter, 81, 84
Hopson
Francis, 10
Horton
Amos, 78
Chas., 79
Haley, 82
Harriett, 79
Milly, 79
Willis, 78
Wm., 78, 79, 81, 84
Hotchkins
Emily. *See* Wait, Emily Hotchkins
Houden
!Unknown, 92
House
Susan, 78
Howard
Willis, 56
Hoyland
Francis, 89
Hubbard
John, 57
Huckabee
James, 10
Jane, 82
Hughes
!Unknown, 92
Humphries
John, 24
Hunt
Brian, 89
John, 85
Robert, 90
Shadrick, 10
Hunter
Anderson, 79, 85
Benj., 81
Benjn. P., 79
C., 84
Chas., 78, 79, 82
Henry, 82
Hubert Leslie, 37
Hunter (Cont'd)
Isaac, 70, 79
J., 84
Jos., 78, 79, 82
Joseph, 85
W. Isaac, 76
Hutchings
T. (?), 76
Hutchins
Arthur, 85
Moses, 78, 79
Hutson
Peter, 79

I

Inglis
Charles, 93
J. E. W., 93
Ingram
John, 48
Inmer
!Unknown, 92
Innes
Alexander, 91

J

James
Andrey, 55
Audrey, 55
Richard, 91
William, 55
Jenkins
Jesse, 58
Jeter
Caleb, 85
Jewel
Arthur L., 33
Mary R. Britt, 33
Johns
Candice Ship, 29, 30
Caroline V., 31
Carrie V., 30, *See* Allen, Carrie V. Johns
Charles Fabius, 30
John B., 30
John Bunyan, 29
John Shepherd, 31
Nathaniel Macon, 30
Sara Elizabeth, 30
Stephen S., 77
Thos. Jefferson, 31
Johnson
!Unknown, 95
Jacob, 59
Lee, 68
Winnefred, 85
Johnston
Francis, 95
Gideon, 95
Samuel, 8
Jones
!Unknown, 10, 76
Abel, 82, 85
Alfred, 60
Amelia, 78
Benjamin, 24
Calvin, 55, 62, 64, 65, 66, 67, 69, 70, 78, 85
Daniel, 79, 82, 85
Drury, 82, 85
Edward, 95
Elizabeth. *See* Stallings, Elizabeth Jones
G., 85
Gilbert, 95
Goodwin, 82
Hector, 95
Helen, 78, 79, 82
Henry, 60, 78
Hugh, 90
J. M., 77
J. Willie, 55
James, 25
John, 24, 25
John C., 79
Levi, 77
Lucy, 79, 82, 85
M., 82
Margaret, 79
Maria, 79
Martha, 60, 78, 79, 82
Mary, 77
Mary B., 77, 79, 85
Mollie S., Mrs., 39
Nat., 24, 28
Nathaniel, 24, 85
Nathl., 9
Peggy, 78, 82
Penny, 77
R., 85
Rebecca, 82
Reddin, 85
Redding, 60, 77, 79, 82
Riley, 82
Samuel, 78, 79, 85
Sarah, 77, 79
Sarah R., 85
Temperance, 78, 79, 82
Tempy, 85
Thomas, 78, 79
Tignal, 24, 25, 27
Tignall, 77, 79, 85
Timothy W., 85
Tingnal, 25
Vinclar, 82, 85
Walter, 95
William, 10, 49, 55
Willie, 55, 57, 58, 70, 77
Winefred, 82
Winnifred, 79
Wm., 10, 77, 79

Joplin
Amy, 77
Edith, 78, 79
Harris, 79, 82
Mark, 78, 85
Jordan
Sally, 82, 85

K

Keith
!Unknown, 92
Alverrada King, 36
Anna Ferrell, 36
Annah Ferrell, 36
B. A., 36
George, 93
George Poole, 36
Kelly
Adelia Jane Upchurch, 7
Dilly. *See* Kelly, Adelia Jane Upchurch
Elizaabeth A., 36
John, 82, 85
Kennedy
Foy Hope Baucom, 29
J. Everette, 29
Kennon
Charles, 85
James, 85
Jane. *See* Allen, Jane Kennon
Wm., 82
Key (?)
Wm. D., 74
Kimball
Harris, 79
Kimbrough
Jas., 10
John, 62
King
!Unknown, 71
Alverrada. *See* Keith, Alverrada King
B. L., 60, 71, 72, 73, 74, 75, 76, 77
B. S., 71, 77
Barnabas, 79
Benj., 59
Benja. L., 71, 72, 73, 74, 75, 76, 77
Benjn. S., 71
Caroline, 79
Henry, 77
Mary A., 85
Mary Ann, 77, 79
Polly, 77
Presley, 85
Wilis, 82
Willis, 79, 85
Kinnon
Wm., 85
Knipper
Buckner, 85

L

La Piere
John, 95
Laffoon
James, 77
Thomas, 77
Laird
Samuel, 95
Lane
Alfred, 56
Edmond, 50
Edmund, 10, 50, 51, 54
Eliza, 77
H., 25, 27, 56
Henry, 24, 25, 27, 28, 56
I., 59
Isaac, 59
James, 82
Joel, 77
Joseph, 77
Lydia, 82
M., 24
Martha, 79, 82
Mary, 77, 85
Nathaniel, 69, 85
S., 56
Samuel, 82
Sepria ?, 56
Willie, 49
Lashlee
Abner, 85
Lassiter
Luke, 82
Matilda, 79
Laurence
Jeremiah, 76
Le Jan
Francis, 95
Leaming
!Unknown, 93
Jeremiah, 89
Lee
Hugh, 79
J. B., 77
Jackson, 77
Jas. B., 82
Jno. J., 85
John, 77
John J., 82
Rolling, 85
Sally, 85
Sussanah, 82
Lemay
Saml., 79
Levy
Henry, 85
Lewis
Hardy, 79, 82, 85
James, Jr., 70
Lightfoot
Martha, 82
Patsy, 77, 79
Ligin
Green, 77
Ligon
Green, 79, 85, *See* Ligin, Green
Liles
Cally, 79, 85
Cully, 82
Frances, 82
Gideon, 82
Jacob, 82
Kinchon, 79
Lockhart
Hannah, 79, 82
Hannah H., 85
O., 77
Willie, 77, 79
Locust
M., 62, 63
Martain, 64
Martin, 62, 63, 64
Loftin
Carrie H. Banks, 29
Lowrey
Matthew, 85
Lowry
Matthew, 82
Loyd
Elizabeth D. Ferrell, 36
Willie J., 36
Lucas
A., 51, 52
Alexander, 77
Dempsey, 79
Lucke
Joshua, 77
Lynch
Joshua, 82
Lynn
Matilda, 79

M

Mabry
Richardson, 77
Macartney
James, 95
Maddrey
Wm., 8
Magee
Edwin Drake, 31
Katherine L. Allen, 31
Mahoney
Eliza, 31
Mary E., 31
Maitland
John, 95
Manard
James, 82, 85
Mangum
!Unknown, 36
Saml., 66
Mannign
Susannah, 82
Mariott
Jno. C., 77, 82, 85
Mary S., 79, 82, 85
Polly, 77
Wm., 77, 82
Mark's creek, 3
Marks Creek, 10
Marling
Jacob, 51, 52
Marriott
Jno. C., 79
Marscott
Wm., 77
Marshall
J., 58
John, 58, 85
Wm., 79
Martin
John, 77, 79, 82, 85
Mary (?)
Jos. P., 27
Massenberg
Lucy C., 79
M. S., 79
N. B., 77, 79, 82
Nicholas B., 85
Massenburg
Lucy, 77
M. S., 77
Massey
Hezekiah, 85
James, 92
Josiah, 8
Lee, 92
Leigh, 92
Richard, 77
Zilphia, 79
Maury
William, 95
Mayton
Jacob, 8
McCullers
Matthew, 82
Sally, 82
Wm., 85
Mcdonnal
!Unknown, 7
McEwen
James, 4
McGuffy
Rhoda, 77
McKee
James, 79, 85

McKenney
Patsey, 82
McKethan
Mary, 79
McLane
Emma, 77, 82
Lydia, 82
Lydia A., 77
McLean
Arch., 48
M'Dowell
John, 95
Means
James, 49
Mears
James, 49, 51, 54, 56
Mease
!Unknown, 90
Medaris
John, 26
Medlin
Essie. *See* Aycock, Essie Medlin
Meers
James, 50, 54, 56
Micklejohn
George, 95
Miller
H. M., 28
William, 95
Mills
George, 11
Mitchel
Thomas, 51
thos., 51
Mitchell
J. (?), 58
Mary, 79
Mobley
Jeremiah, 25
Mobly
Berry, 77, 82
Caswell, 77
Nancy, 77, 82
Washington, 82
Moir
James, 95
Molby
Berry, 79
Jesse, 79
Mary, 82
Nancy, 79
Washington, 79
Moore
Alfred, 85
Council, 77, 79, 82
Counsel, 85
Edward, 8
Henry, 85
Meredith, 85
Polly, 64, 65
Robert, 8, 9
Moore (Cont'd)
Saml., 8
Susan. *See* Ferrell, Susan Moore
Mooring
Henry, 77
Mordecai
Moses, 82, *See* Mordecay ?, M.
Mordecay ?
M., 56
Morell
William, 91
Morgan
Elias, 8
Lucy, 8
Mary, 8
Timothy, 8
Moring
H., 72
Henry, 85, *See* Mooring, Henry
Jacob, 77, 85
Jacob H., 82
Morning
H., 70, 72, 76
Morphus
James, 82
James, Mrs., 82
Morris
Lewis, 92
Moses
Wm., 85
Moss
Sally, 82
Wiley, 59
Wilie, 85
Motley
Wm., 85
Mullen
Elizabeth Scarlett, 39
James Richard, 38, 39
Margaret, 31
Margaret Lillian Renn, 38
Margaret Renn, 39
Mullens
Owen, 31
Mullett
William, 91
Myatt
Acrill, 37, 38
Aldrich, 37
Alliam Alfred, 37
Alvin, 37, 77, 79, 82, 85
Amelia Harrison, 37
Amelia Harrison Rand, 37, 38
Ann Curtis, 37
Ann Gilmore, 37
Annie Mildren, 37
Bettie Stallings, 37
Bettie Walter, 37
Myatt (Cont'd)
Candace. *See* Partin, Candace Myatt
China. *See* Fish, China Myatt
Columbia Perry, 38
Cyarine. *See* Shaw, Cyarine Myatt
Cyrana. *See* Whitaker, Cyrana Myatt
Edwin Scott, 38
Ernest Malcome, 38
Esther Elizabeth, 37
Fannie Dare, 37
Garland Perry, 37
James Alfred Benjamin, 37
James McKee, 38
John Joshua Lawrence, 37
John Walter, 37
Loula Rand, 37
Maggie, 38
Mark, 24, 37, 77, 82, 85
Mary Speight, 37
Mildred, 38
Milton Reuben Randolph, 37
Nellie. *See* Scarlett, Nellie Myatt
Nellie Hunter, 37
Pearl, 38
Robert Lawson, 38
W. A., 37
William acrill, 38
William Alfred, 37
Myles
Samuel, 92

N

Nall
John, 85
Martin, 85
Nance
Sarah, 85
Neely
Sarah. *See* Ferrell, Sarah Neely
New Ruin Tavern, 7
Newman
Thomas, 95
Nichols
Coffield, 77, 79
Elizabeth, 85
Josiah, 79, 82
Nicholson
Lewis, 59, 60
Nicolls
Richard, 91
Norris
John, 79, 82
Nancy, 85
Patience, 82, 85
Norris (Cont'd)
Sarah J. *See* Betts, Sarah J. Norris
Nutt
Elhanon, 58
Wm., 61

O

Ogilvie
John, 90
Olive
Burrel, 85
Elizabeth, 82
John, 79, 82
Merrill, 82, 85
Nancy, 85
Wm. Jr., 85
Wm., Sr., 85
Oliver
James, 10
O'Neal
Isham, 77, 85
O'Neill
Eli, 79, 82
Savory, 82
Overby
Katie. *See* Britt, Katie Overby
Owen
Goronwy, 93

P

Page
Anderson, 61
Lewis, 85
Orange, 87
Polly, 86
Paget
John, 85
Par___
Robt., 72
Parish
Robt., 82
Parker
Chloe, 82, 85
Henry, 77, 80, 82
James, 11
Samuel, 77
Parley (?)
Robt., 76
Parrish
Robt., 85
Parsley
Robt., 77
Partin
Candace Myatt, 37
Wm., 77

Passmore
Bennett, 77, 79, 82, 85
Brewington, 77
John, 77
Wm., 85
Patterson
Isham, 8
Peace
W., 76
William, 60, *See* Piece, William
Wm., 59
Pead
Duell, 91
Peak
Samuel, 77
Pearson
Richmond, 17
S., 65, 66, 67, 69, 76
Samuel, 26, 82
Simon, 67, 70
Peck
Daniel, 86
William, 59
Peebles
John, 80, 82
Peek
Daniel, 51
Samuel, 25
Penny
Charles, 69
John. *See* Peny, John
Peny
John, 8
Perkinson
John, 24
Perry
Alton Owen, Sr., 13
Columbia. *See* Myatt, Columbia Perry
H. S., 38
Miley Albert "Monk", 13
Sally, 80
Wyatt, 11
Perth
Daniel, 51
Peterss Corner, 10
Pettigrew
Charles, 93, 95
James, 95
Philip
S., 92
Phillips
John Lott, 95
Wm., 82
Pickett's Charge, 16
Piece
William, 59
Pitt
James, 14
Pollard
Thomas, 16
Pool
Hardy, 77
John, 77, 80, 82, 85
Malsy, 77
Martha, 82
Ransom, 77
Thomas, 85
Poole
Malsey, 82
Molsy, 79
Ransom, 79
Wm. R., 82
Potts
Joseph, 11
Poud4erous
Albert, 95
Pow
William, 95
Powell
Ann, 82
Benjm., 80
Benjn., 77
Benton, 77, 80
Bill J., 44
Caswell, 82, 85
Charlotte, 77, 80
Dempsey, 77, 85
Dempsy, 25, 80
Elizabeth, 85
Jas. B., 82, 85
Jos. McD., 82, 85
Joseph, 77, 80
Kedar, 85
Matthew, 86
Powers
John, 86
Price
Axey, 77
Axy, 80, 85
John, 61, 62
Thomas, 77
Wm., 70
Priddy
Clary, 9
Elizabeth, 9
Robert, 9
Robert, Jr., 9
Thomas, 9
Pride
Edward, 60
John W., 59
Pridy
Elizabeth. *See* Priddy, Elizabeth
Robert. *See* Priddy, Robert
Thomas. *See* Priddy, Thomas
Prince
Cinila (?), 44
E. B., 44
E. F., 44
E. V., 44
Prince (Cont'd)
J. P., 44
John, 44
L. H., 44
Le???nce Spence, 44
M. E., 44
Mary, 44
R. A., 44
W. J., 44
Pullam
Paterson, 28
Pullen
Delilah, 77
Henry, 77
Sally, 77
Pulliam
Martha, 77, 82
Martha A., 80, 85
Pullin
Jno., 9
Putney
James, Mrs., 82
Jas., 85
Penelope, 79, 82
Penelope E., 77
Rebecca, 79
Richard, 80, 82
Wm., 79, 82, 85

R

Raboteau
John, 71
John L., 74, 75
Ragsdale
Jones, 77, 83
Jones W., 80
Raines
L. D. (Lucy Andelia). *See* Shearon, L. D. Raines
Rand
Amelia Harrison. *See* Myatt, Amelia Harrison Rand
W., 9
Walter, 9
Ranger
!Unknown, 86
Ratcliffe
Rich, 92
Robert, 92
Ray
Aurora O. *See* Upchurch, Aurora O. Ray
Buckner, 12, 14, 82, 86
H. C., 82, 86
James, 77
Jesse Knox, Jr., 12
Lee Hawkins. *See* Allen, Lee Hawkins Ray
Luke, 77, 80, 83
Nathan, 77, 80, 82
Rachael, 77, 80, 86
Ray (Cont'd)
Robt., 77
Susan Ferrell, 36
W. R., 82
Willis, 36
Wm., 77, 80, 83, 86
Wm. R., 80
Wormley R., 77
Reach
Timothy, 18
Zachariah, 18
Read
Aradner, 83
Ariadna G., 86
Clement E., 86
Jesse, 77
Milly, 83
Reade
Jesse, 80
Reaves
Saml., 82
Redding
James, 80
Reddingfield
Henry, 80
Reed
Araadner, 80
Lucy T., 86
Milly, 77
Reeves
Debby, 86
John, 83, 86
William, 26
Regen
Joel, 4
Region
Joel, 4
Reid
John, 95
Rencher
Stacey, 86
Umpstead, 83, 86
Umpsted, 80
Renn
Charles, 39
Edward Hawks, 39
Florence, 38, 39
Frances Hawks, 38
George, 39
Henrietta A. *See* Shackleford, Henrietta A. Renn
Henrietta Alley, 38
Hubert Winder, 38
James Ransom, 38, 39
Joseph, 39
Lilian Scarlett, 38
Lillian Waite Scarlett, 38
Louis, 38, 39
Louis W., 38
Louis Walter, 39
Margaret Lilian, 38

Renn (Cont'd)
Margaret Lillian. *See* Mullen, Margaret Lillian Renn
Martha Lilian, 39
Martha Scarlett, 38
W. L., 39
Walter Lake, 38
Walter Lake, Jr., 39
Revis
John H., 58
Rhodes
Henry, 82
John, 77
Lucy, 86
Rice
Axey, 83
J., 25, 26
Jno., 61, 62
John, 61
Richards
Williamson, 9
Richardson
Allen, 80, 86
Berry, 80, 86
Elizabeth, 83
Wm., 80, 83, 86
Wooten, 80, 86
Right
James, 82
Rigsbey
John, 8
Rigsby
Archibald, 58
Roberts
Curtis, 77
Thomas, 24, 25, 27
Thos., 25
William C., 58
Wm. E., 80, 86
Zacharia, 83
Zachariah, 86
Robertson
Catherine, 80
Christopher, 86
Jno. H., 86
John, 3, 60
Kinchon, 80
Lott, 86
Needham, 86
Patsey, 83
Temple, 77
Thomas, 83, 86
Thos., 10
Robinson
John, 59
Rodgers
Job, 58
Rogers
Berry, 80, 86
Drucillia, 83
Edwin, 83, 86
Rogers
Frances, 86
Jackobina, 86
Jno. S., 80, 86
John, 77, 80
John, Jr., 83
Jubela, 80
Louisa, 83
Peleg, 26
Peleg S., 77, 80, 83, 86
S., 77
Sally, 83, 86
Thomas, 86
Unice, 83
Unity, 83
Vinklar, 86
W. C., 82
Willis, 86
Wm., 83
Wm. C., 86
Rogers Store, 12
Rogerses Corner, 10
Rollinges Branch, 8
Rose
Holland Annie. *See* Aycock, Holland Annie Rose
Ross
Francis, 25
Francsi, 25
Fransis, 25
Joseph, 80
Scott, 86
Thomas, 57
Roundtree
Lynn, 45
Roycroft
F. I., 72
G. I., 70
T., 63, 64
T. I., 76
Thomas, 77
Rudd
Milly, 80, 86
Ruffin
J. J. S., 86
Wm., 77, 80, 86
Ruth
James, 61, 67

S

Sanders
B., 25, 26
Britain, 24, 28
Britton, 68
Cynthia, 80
Darling, 80
Edward, 80, 83
Elizabeth, 77, 80, 83
Hardy, 80, 83
James, 78, 80, 86
Jesse, 80, 83
Sanders (Cont'd)
Jonathan, 91
Rachael, 77
Sarah, 80, 83
Thomas, 80, 83
W. W., 68
Sanderson
Ambrose, 91
Scarborough
Amos, 83
Elijah, 80
John, 86
Scarlett
Emilie Kate, 38
Fane Carroll, 38
Geo. C., Jr., 39
George C., Jr., 38
George Cadwallader, 38
George E., 38
Herbert Maken, 38
Hubert Kendall, 38
Lillian Waite. *See* Renn, Lillian Waite Scarlett
Louis Waitt, 38
Martha E. Waite, 38
Martha Waite, 39
Nellie Myatt, 38
Sylvia Faye, 39
Thomas J., 38, 39
Schaub
S., 78
Sclater
!Unknown, 89
Scoggins
Polly, 58
Scott
Charles, 83
Chas. M., 80
Edwin, 80
Edwin P., 86
Edwin P. B., 83
James R., 80, 83
Jehu, 80, 83, 86
Joel, 80, 83, 86
John, 28, 59, 83
John J., 80
Lavinia J., 80
Levina, 83
S. W., 17, 18
William, 57, 58, 71, 73, 76
Wm., 70, 72, 76
Seabury
Samuel, 93
Searles
John, 80
Searls
John, 83, 86
Sears
Joseph, 8
Sedercock Branch, 8
Shackleford
Henrietta A. Renn, 38
Oren Lynn, 38
Shaw
C. N., 86
Clement N., 77
Cyarine Myatt, 37
Joseph, 77, 80, 83, 86
Malcome, 37
Samuel, 77, 80
Wm., 86
Shearon
Addie Davis, Mrs., 39
Alexander Hamilton, 39
Edgar Lewis, 39
Franklin Nance, 39
George Myatt, 39
James Troy, 39
L. A., Mrs., 39
L. D. Raines, 39
Lenora Charlotte, 39
Lucy Luterfield, 39
Mary Luer, 39
Robert Newton, 39
W. H., 39
William H., 39
William Wesley, 39
Shears
William, 57
Ship
Candice. *See* Johns, Candice Ship
Shipp
Tiller, 58
Wm., 58
Sikes
Jesse, 83, 86
Simmons
Mary, 80
Simms
Adam, 86
Burwell, 86
Martha, 83
Wm., 77, 80, 83
Simpson
Bolton, 92
John, 92
Smallwood
Mary, 86
Smith
!Unknown, 90
B., 80
Benjamin, 26, 27
David, 47, 48, 80, 83, 86
David A., 80, 86
Edny, 80
Elizabeth, 83
Esther, 78
Gray, 78
Jesse, 8
John A., 86
Jonathon, 86

Smith (Cont'd)
Laurence, 86
Lawrence, 80
Nancy, 87
R., 51, 59, 68, 70, 71, 72, 73, 76
Richard, 59, 60, 73, 75, 77, 86
Richard A., 80
Richd. A., 83
Robert, 93
Susan, 78
William, 27
Wm., 77, 80, 83, 86
Wm. A., 80
Wm. R., 86
Zach, 77
Zacharia, 83
Zilphia, 83
Sneed
Junius, 69
Snelling
Martha Helen, 41
Spain
Abigail, 77
Abigal, 86
Jno., 9
John, 9
Rachiel M., 36
Thomas, 80, 83
Sparks
Lucy, 83
Speight
Mary. *See* Myatt, Mary Speight
Penelope, 83, 86
William, 26
Wm., 83, 86
Spence
Le???nce. *See* Prince, Le???nce Spence
Susan, 44
Stallings
B. B., 29
Bettie. *See* Myatt, Bettie Stallings
Elizabeth, 37
Elizabeth Jones, 37
James Bryant, 37
Meta G. Baucom, 29
Stancil
Mary. *See* Broughton, Mary Stancil
Stanley
Zilpha, 86
Stanser
Robert, 93
Stephens
Elizabeth, 86
Isham, 80, 83
Littleberry, 80
Penny, 77, 80, 83
Stephens (Cont'd)
Peter, 86
Sanders, 83
Stephenson
Brittan, 83
J. Q., 33
L. Etta Britt, 33
Rosa Lane. *See* Britt, Rosa Lane Stephenson
Stevens
Annie Vaiden, 34
John E., 33
Martha C. Britt, 33
Stewart
Alexander, 95
Still
John, 80
Stinson
Grizzy, 80
Jos., 80
Stockham
!Unknown, 90
Stone
Ann, 80, 83
Anne, 78, 86
David, 77, 83
Elizabeth, 78
Sarah, 78, 80, 83
Strickland
Willie, 80, 83
Wm., 86
Stuart
James, 83, 86
Sturdivant
Elizabeth, 86
Matilda. *See* Broughton, Matilda Sturdivant
Wm., 86
Sugg
Burrell, 86
Gilly, 77, 83
Joel, 77
Joshua, 26, 86
Merrill, 86
Samuel, 86
Warren, 77, 83
Wm., 83, 86
Surls
John, 78
Sutherland
Ransom, 80, 83, 86
Swift
Richd., 68

T

Taborn
Willis, 70, 71, 72, 73, 74, 75, 76, 77
Tabour
Willis, 75
Talbot
John, 92
Tansel
Edward, 58
Taylor
B. G., 44
Charles Edward, 95
Eliza L., 86
G. W., 44
J. ?., 44
Jas. F., 86
John, 83
K. C., 44
M. W., 44
T. E., 44
Wm., 86
Temple
Henry, 80
Terrell
Elizabeth, 78, 80, 83
Henry, 78
James, 83
James M., 80
Jas. M., 78, 86
Jefferson, 78, 80, 83
Jeptha, 78
John, 78, 80, 83, 86
Solomon, 83
Unity J. *See* Bondurant, Unity J. Terrell
Wm., 80
Thomas
John, 95
Joseph, 10, 11
Samuel, 95
Thompson
James, 59
Leonard, 8
Maylon, 8
Thorne
Jerre, 86
Leah, 86
Tippett
Edythe Medlin, 45
Toale
William, 95
Troy Baucom, 30
Tucker
Alsey, 80, 83
Augustin, 80
Horace, 80
Horace P., 83, 86
Joseph, 78
Mary, 83
Turner
A., 61, 62
Anne, 78
Augustus, 61
James, 83
John, 26
Mary, 80, 83, 86
Simon, 60, 80, 83, 86
Turner (Cont'd)
Wm., 78, 80, 83, 86
Turners Line, 9
Tustian
Peter, 95

U

Upchurch
Adelia Jane. *See* Kelly, Adelia Jane Upchurch
Alfred, 45
Alfred Hawkins, 45, 46
Anna Ella Hawkins, 45
Annie E. Hawkins, 46
Bartley Jefferson, 12, 13, 14, 16, 45
Daisy, 46
Edward Bradley, 45, 46
Eleanor Marks, 16
Frank Jefferson, Sr., 13
Gertrude McGee, 45, 46
Gettis Bradley, 13
Henderson, 7
Isham Simms, 7
James Norman, 46
John, 7
John Wesley, 7
Martha Goodwin, 7
Minnie Adelia, 46
Moses, 7
Nathan, 7, 12
Nathaniel Smith, 16
Ruffin, 7
Shirley Ann. *See* Ax, Shirley Ann Upchurch
Thomas, 7
William Buchanan, 45
William Clinton, 16
William George, 12, 15
William W., 45, 46
Usher
!Unknown, 93
Utley
Abegail, 83
Abigail, 78, 80
Albert, 86
Brittain, 86
Britton, 83
Celia, 83
James, 57
Minton, 78
Weston, 83

V

Vaden
Drusilla, 83
Drusillia, 86
Wm., 80
Van Rensselaer
Domine Nicolaus, 91

Vesey
William, 91
Volentine
Peggy Corn, 71, 72, 73, 74, 75, 76, 77
Shadrach, 71, 72, 73, 74, 75, 76, 77
Shadrack, 71

W

Wade
Isham, 83
Wades Line, 9
Wait
Kendal B., 39
Waite
Martha E. *See* Scarlett, Martha E. Waite
Walker
John, 8
Wall
Robert, 80, 83
Walthall
Branch, 86
Walton
Thomas, 9
W., 9
William, 9
Warren
Ann, 80
Elizabeth, 62
Henry, 24
James, 83
James B., 78
James K., 80
James R., 86
Louisa, 80, 83, 86
Mahala, 83
Mahaley, 86
Mehaley, 78
Mehaly, 80
Nathaniel G., 78
Pinkney, 78
William, 24
Watts
Ewell, 28, 87
Weatherspoon
Bethania, 86
Frances, 86
Wm., 80, 86
Whinston
!Unknown, 95
Whitaker
!Unknown, 90
Cyrana Myatt, 37
Elizabeth, 87
John, 37, 78, 80, 83
Saml., 76
Willis, 78
White
Betsy, 80
Elizabeth, 78
Jacob, 78, 83
Patsey, 83, 86
William, 93
Wm., 80
Whitehead
Isaac, 83, 86
Isaac, Mrs., 87
John, 83
Wickham
!Unknown, 90
Wilder
Saml., 83
Wm., 83
Wilkins
Alford, 83
Alfred, 78, 80
Wilkinson
William, 91
Willego(e), 8
Williams
Beck, 48
Bottim, 48
Charles, 47, 48
Cloc, 48
Dick, 48
Feraba, 48
Fereba, 47
Isaac, 47, 48
Jacob, 48
Jesse, 48
Jim, 48
Joel, 47, 48
Lewis Cloe, 48
Lona. *See* Allen, Lona Williams
Rachel, 48
Robert, 78
Robt., 57, 67, 86
Rose, 48
Sall, 48
Samuel, 47, 48
Toby, 48
Willis
John, 95
Wimberly
Iana, 11
Jack, 11
Winbourn
Jesse, 11
Wingfield
!Unknown, 90
Winningham
Ann, 86
John, 83, 86
Wolley
Charles, 91
Womack
Benjm., 78, 80, 83
Benjn., 86
Willie, 78
Womble
John, 83
John, Mrs., 83
Wm., 83, 87
Wood
Alexander, 95
D., 86
E. G., 86
James, 83, 86
Patsey, 87
Solomon, 28
Woods
Solomon, 37
Worsham
John, 83, 86
Worth
William H., 11
Wren
Lettie Iola, 34
Wrenn
Susanna K. Britt, 33
William P., 33
Wye
William, 95

Y

Yarbers (?) Line, 10
Yates
Christy, 78
Cynthia, 83
Elizabeth, 78, 83, 87
Ruffin, 78, 83
Weston, 78
Young
E. R., 33
Edith Rebecca. *See* Britt, Edith Rebecca Young
Elijah, 87
Francis, 9
Samuel, 78, 83
Thomas, 25, 26, 27